



FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

**RYMUR**

**(JONESTOWN)**

**BUFILE NUMBER : 89-4286 (BULKY 2233)**

**FF - 10 HANDWRITTEN STATEMENTS**

**FF - 11 STATEMENTS**

**FF - 12 AFFIDAVITS**

**FF - 13 CONFESSIONS**

SUBJECT RYMUR

FILE NUMBER BUFILE 89-4286

SECTION NUMBER \_\_\_\_\_

SERIALS BULKY 2233

TOTAL PAGES 79

PAGES RELEASED 79

EXEMPTION(S) USED NONE

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-10 AFFIDAVITS - HANDWRITTEN STATEMENTS

One service I was having a very bad pain in my body after my surgery. I was taking pain pills. Pastor Jones called me out, told me exactly where I was having pain. He lifted & waved his hand. At that time I felt a hot light across my body. In a moments time the pain was gone. Now I have no more problems. I'm ever so grateful.

Beulah Foster

FF-10-A-1

I, Bea Parker was healed  
off from a tumor in my colon.  
For 2 years I was having a  
constant annoying obstruction with  
my bowels. ~~the~~ Pastor Jones called  
me out and told me things no  
one knew. He said, "Bea you have  
suffered enough." Which was so  
true. Now the annoyingness in my  
bowels <sup>are</sup> gone. My physical relief  
is wonderful. I feel good and  
I'm going strong in my senior years  
Beatrice Parker

FF-10-A-2



May 29

Dear Carolyn, Annie, Jim, et al,  
I don't know how dad and  
I can thank you for your  
lovely hospitality to us during  
our visit and for the beautiful  
experience we had. It was  
all wonderfully enlightening  
and fantastic and thrilling to  
us as you know from our  
written and verbal comments.

Our trip following the  
Guyana visit was all anti-  
climactic. In fact I was forced  
to spend the days in Trinidad,  
St. Maarten, and San Juan  
just recovering.  
Seems that while water and

FF-10-A-3

Food in Georgetown and Jones-town were pure, the ice cubes in colas and 7-up imbibed freely in public places pretty well caused a bout of Montezuma's Revenge.

(Dad was okay - and "ran freely" while mine backed up and sat in my nauseous stomach for days. That and lack of sleep were the culprits) So we reeled up. But at least we waded in the beautiful Caribbean on St. Maarten's.

A large spider 3 inches in spread and blonde (!!) took up residence directly over The John in the bathroom of our fancy room in St. Maarten's.

What could one do? I amicably said to this huge creature, "okay, you mind your own business and I'll mind mine!" So it stayed and we did too. I did point him out to the maid in her rounds. She was not excited, merely

FF-10-A-4

interested.

During our plane trip from Los Angeles to Reno we were buffeted about in a storm over Lake Tahoe like a balloon in a hurricane. It was awful. Huge downdrafts hurried us up and down and we rolled back and forth.

We arrived in Reno in 37° weather sans stockings or coats - all in cotton with the rain beating down and snowflakes flying about.

Well, I guess I was ready for that, as my ankles had been double in size. In fact, folksies, I apologize for my bizarre, swollen appearance in ghosttown. The mosquito bites made my face and eyes puffy and of course my legs were a bit weird - but they did pretty well - considering my age, past illnesses, and the heat.

I now have what I term an

FF-10-A-5

-4-

hysterical itch on my legs and arms. The bites have subsided, but the itch lingers on. A few more days and I'll have it under control.

Yesterday John had a great sermon on "Remembering" in which he spoke of Memorial and Martin Luther King, the Holocaust, the Amer. Indians, and personal memories and how we deal with them as individuals.

Then we zipped over to the bay area by plane for our press conference.

Charles Garry is very dynamic and was excellent on TV. At 10:00 P.M. Channel 2 had that nutty character from Utah and Charles Garry and dad. I did not make my big splash on TV - in spite of my little verbal "goodies" and my light blue cotton

FF-10-A-6

- 5 -  
sint so I wouldn't look grim  
etc. But anyway it was all  
very worthwhile and we were  
not hassled. I thought dad was  
just great! Handsome, verbal  
etc.

Mrs. Prokes is such a lovely  
lady and Vickie is a dear. Also  
we saw Sandy B. and other  
of your friends. Jean Brown  
is a darling and feels very  
discouraged at times over  
the negative publicity.

The news media people were  
Pleasant - not nasty. The people  
at the Temple were as usual  
kind and sweet and loving  
and hospitable. The buffet  
dinner was magnificent!

Well, you know how we  
feel about you, project and  
your genius, in keeping  
it going and attracting these

FF-10-A-11

unus il residents with  
their expertise and love  
for humanity and the ~~amir~~  
animal Kingdom. Everyone  
here is fascinated by it all  
and very receptive!

As for little King. Well, he is  
the dearest, jolliest, wisest little  
Christopher Robin character  
we ever met - and we're not a  
bit prejudiced - of course. And  
we feel that Jon-Jon is a real  
prize too. We know they are  
happy and throwing in lots of  
love and hugs and nature.

We're proud of you, Annie,  
and you, Carolyn, and of  
course of the entire Jim  
Jones project. (Charles Garry  
says Carolyn is exceptionally bright!  
The girls at Temple say Annie's letters  
are exceptionally funny. I love that  
"drug store" Annie. I think I need a  
tranquilizer. Please give the enclosed  
to him. He was so good to us.  
Much love. P.S. Sharon, Ann's  
kind kids & special  
hugs from me!

FF-10-A-12 Mother

B. Moore  
556 Marsh Ave.  
Reno, Nevada 89509  
U.S.A.



Ms. Carolyn Layton  
Ms. Annie Moore  
P.O. Box 893  
Georgetown, Guyana  
South America

Air Mail  
FF-10-A-13

21-A-21-37

Date on number of PT.

Statement

Dr. Walter Thoms, who leads a medical network of nearly a thousand physicians, said he funded the project for several days and said "the kind of thing to see how you have carved out of the jungle a community that looks just like a town in the US — and with all the public utilities."

Dr. Joseph DeLoe, a doctor from India & founder of a dental school in Georgetown said the health care at the community is fantastic. He called Jonestown "a little bit of heaven."

Quote from Moore to K.O. Davis - June 3



RE: Power sharing

People have a great tendency to project their own motivations as others have. I've never seen a commitment plan to become President, with a director.

FF-10-A-14

FF-10-A-15

Quotes from Dr. Moore

Dr. Thain - Cytologist for a large medical net.

Dr. D. Costa - "a little bit of Heaven."

Quite Dynamically Born in Trinidad

Wyllie Brown - Bradley North

Ship Harvey Milk

Ylenda

Exceedingly materialistic and dishonest. She

was caught on several occasions taking things that

did not belong to her. ~~Handwritten text~~

~~Handwritten text~~

~~Handwritten text~~

~~Handwritten text~~

didn't like Guyana at all

~~Handwritten text~~

~~Handwritten text~~

~~Handwritten text~~

ADD

The group signing the document represents not

the smallest fraction 1% of the thousands of relatives

who maintain loyal & regular conduct (many of them

have visited and more are scheduled to visit here)

just this past week. Mr. & Mrs. John have visited

their daughters, and previous to that, Mrs.

V. near Paris visited her 2 daughters &

grandchildren. There are more on this



Back ground { moore's tape  
relatives of 2 pt members Carolyn  
moore & Annie Moore -  
He was a Methodist Superintendent  
in the Bay Area before he moved to  
Reno Nevada where he pastors a large  
church - they both have worked for  
social & humanitarian causes thru  
the years

John Moore  
~~The word~~ <sup>think that</sup> "impressive" is the word that  
comes to mind - ~~amazing task of~~  
~~clearing the land & the whole~~  
~~community~~ I think of the land  
of the amazing task of clearing the  
land & of the whole community  
which has grown & developed here  
& which all the people are a part  
Barbara

- I feel this is a very unique & beautiful experience in <sup>community</sup> ~~communal~~ living in which sharing & caring for people are foremost in the minds of those who are living here. The mechanical development is amazing, the medical treatment is fantastic, the people's joy & contentment here is a

FF-10-B-16

very lovely & unique sort of thing  
to observe."

John - (What are you impressed by,  
"The enormous amount of work  
that has <sup>or possibly</sup> been done in a relatively  
short time that people have been  
here. ~~work~~"

Barbara  
~~I feel that~~  
~~in the~~ prison provides a creative  
opportunity for everyone to express  
himself or herself, ~~in many~~  
~~ways~~ ~~nature~~

John  
What one of the things that from my  
point is certainly ~~significant~~ significant  
is the quality of community life - I  
contrast that with what sociologists  
call "the Mass Society" the  
huge cities where people have  
very few relationships, <sup>meaningful</sup> supportive  
relationships where children, adults  
& seniors are isolated or where the  
pressures of life are so impersonal  
or so heavy that to develop a  
wholesome human being is increasingly  
difficult & all of that is part of  
what I think of as dealt in  
The cities "especially" but

FF-10-A-17

Here everyone feels a part "They feel ~~that~~ that this is their enterprise. & that they have a contribution to make & they are important & that they have a sense of dignity & worth which is very difficult in a mass society ~~less~~ unless one is brought into a community such as this."

John

~~John~~ "the unique role IT plays in the community as ~~guard~~ & friend of the people."

Barbara

excellent  
good  
fair  
poor  
failure

May 14, 1978

Peoples Temple  
Agricultural Project, Jonestown, Guyana

Dear Friends,

I'd like to share with you some of my impressions after four days in Guyana and two days here at the Agricultural Project.

I was impressed with the vastness of the tropical forest, like the vastness of the sea, when flying from Georgetown. The density of the forest, or jungle, made the cleared land of the project impressive. It is difficult to imagine how so much land could be cleared, and so many crops planted and well on the way up, so short a time.

When we arrived by tractor-trailer, some people were eating while others were working. The nursery was filled with children resting and playing, and adult supervision. The older folks were doing calisthenics with their instructor. I had the feeling that for the older women who flew with us from Georgetown, it was like going to the Promised Land.

The quality of community life

FF-10-A-19

page 2

strikes me as most impressive. It is rare in the US for children, adults, and older adults to live in such close community. This is that beautiful. Insofar as I could tell the people wanted to make their contribution to the life of the community. People whose contributions are regarded as minimal or unimportant in mass society, are included here and thereby given a sense of worth. I think of people whom the world regards as "nobody" becoming somebody in this community. (This is the way the Rish Jews thought of themselves before and after the Exodus, and the way the first Christians thought of themselves.)

It is great to see people developing skills for which they had had talent, but no opportunity to develop those talents. Furthermore, the pioneering situation calls for creativity and improvisation. Evidence is everywhere of solid responses. Trial and error are essential.

I believe that your experiment here has profound implications both for community in a time of mass society, and for a merging of productivity with economic self-sufficiency. The technological skills of your people, plus enough capital & equipment have enabled you to do

FF-10-A-20

page 3

amazing things.

The people feel that they are participating in something great. They have a sense of ownership of their entire project. The way they give themselves in work indicates the feeling that this is their enterprise.

I wish you well - and encourage you to hang in when money is short and the problems are great.

When I think of the older people especially, I think of the prophet's vision of everyone sitting under vine and fig tree in peace. There is peace in your experience, for young as well as old, the vine and fig tree as well as struggle and hard work.

Carry on and thanks for your hospitality -  
John V. Moore

FF-10-A-21

FF-D-A-22

The Jonestown, Guyana experience is one of sharing, caring, and incredible stamina and activity.

This is truly the "New Community" and covenant with the land and its people.

The lush tropical panorama is soothing to the eye and to the psyche.

The mechanical ingenuity and utilization of all natural foods and jungle growth and processes are wonderful to behold.

The medical care is compassionate, thorough, and effective.

New and creative educational techniques and the encouraging of individual initiative on the part of both young and old are ~~amazing~~ to be commended.

The agricultural and animal husbandry projects are worthy of a place in history and emulation by all specialists in these particular areas of scientific research.

The entire co-operative, organizational approach should be observed and put into practice by impoverished and third-world areas and nations.

Thank-you, dear people, for a lovely learning experience in

a unique setting

Barbara C. Moore

FF-10-A-23



Rick Cordell told  
me "around that time  
some had gotten Dad  
& poured hydrochloric  
acid in his mouth -

Jim

FF-10-A-24

### Some incidents -

- Car nearly ran Dad down in Maryland on a trip -  
at a racist Gasoline stop - 1973 or '74 I think
- when we got word Hunay Patriot was going to check  
our buses for people sleeping underneath buses.
- numerous agents that were sent to LAPT and SFPT -
- LAPD flew over LAPT with flashing lights nearly nightly -  
LA security would know better -
- Poisoning of Dad - many times, in SF - water poisoned, sent to Lab
- Poisoning of Mother and Jean Brown recently -
- Arrest of people who came as witnesses to Chus Lewis' trial
- In RV - fire chief said he'd like to hear PT call fire alarm so he  
could add kerosene or gasoline to fire - told to some PT  
member's relative - I can't remember who -

FF-10-A-25 Laura J.

VP will not support Thai guerrillas  
Afro-Asian - Russian organ supports people of Nicaragua

FF-10-A-26

✓  
They wouldn't let us in  
large Catholic Church for  
ANGELA DAVIS Rally.  
(People's Cathedral?)

FF-10-A-27

FF-10-A-28  
① THE POLICE INCIDENT WHEN  
✓ OUR BLACK SISTER HAD HEART  
ATTACK & AMBULANCE CALLED




② POISONING OF TURKEY ON  
~~THE~~ THANKSGIVING IN LA

③ WHEN DAD WAS FIRED ON  
& SHOT DOWN IN REDWOOD VALLEY  
PARKING LOT.

④ COUNTLESS NUMBER OF TIMES  
SECURITY IN TOWER WAS FIRED  
ON FROM ACROSS R/R TRACKS -  
ON WEEKENDS - POLICE WERE  
CALLED.

⑤ SHOOTING OF DOGS AT TOULLETTE  
RESIDENCE IN REDWOOD VALLEY -  
POLICE WERE CALLED.

⑥ NUMBER OF TIMES BUSES  
BROKE DOWN THAT ONLY  
AIRRALE PROTECTIONS PREVENTED  
ENTIRE BUS LOADS SHOULD HAVE  
DIED. MARVIN SWINNEY &  
J.R. & SCHMITTY ARIFOY WERE (and)



*THE MAIN MECHANICS*



*FF-10-A-29*



FF-10-A-30

Dad - I got a Phone  
Call stating you'd been  
shot. Novella Speed  
almost had a heart attack  
they called Mabel Johnson  
but didn't call Rose  
N. S. Darne

✓	Date 9-4-78
Dad	
I remember when your Bus window	
was Broke out on the Driver side	
and the Driver went out and	
he was surround By police	
and the police were all around	
us. we were Come From LA to go	
to SF.	
	Betty Jean Gill
	FF-10-A-31

Incident 1

The brick thrown  
at the window  
of Bus 7 on  
the highway.

FF-10-A-32



ASK MARY ANN  
in Gt She might  
know I think  
it was around July  
around ~~June~~ July

FF-10-A-33

✓ DAD,

IN SE A MAN CALLED AS AN  
MGM HOLLYWOOD PRODUCER  
TO WIRE YOU INTO A SET-UP

Jane M.

FF-10-A-34

a Communist.

Penny

FF-10-A-36

I was told when I  
first joined Peoples  
Temple by a brother  
of a Mendocino Sheriff  
Dept Officer that there  
was a "Complete  
file" on Jim Jones  
+ that he was  
FF-10-A-35

Matthew & Penny following the photo photographer  
from New Times - and his taking pictures of  
our buses - our seniors - his asking us -  
"Did Jim Jones tell you to do this?"  
FF-10-A-37 Penny

Metaphase - 1 hour; while light on  
If heart & elect off

FF-10-A-39

✓ Has it ever been es-  
tablished that Stoen and  
David Wise were friends? I  
always suspected David. *Clara J. Brown*

FF-10-A-38

Perry

FF-10-A-40

Came over at the  
Library at 7:20 ~~and~~ while  
Dad was talking about  
the news and people were  
taken the news down and  
said " " " " " "

- From Penny
1. Welfare Department coming after Jim Randolph in Ukiah & you saved him.
  2. Your being shot in the chest in the Parking lot.
  3. Your being shot in the head in Redwood Valley.
  4. Dean DeVries telling Dan (the Baptist Preacher) that we would blow up the S.I. Examiner.
  5. S.I. on Thanksgiving when our food was poisoned.
  6. In Redwood Valley - You said a mortar shell would go off at 1 AM. You said we would hear 2 blasts & to turn off the lights. Then you went out in the dark & found the blind girl & brought her in - You said that in 7 minutes the phone would ring & no one would be on the line when it was answered.
  7. The conspiracy by the "8" to buy guns -  
~~2 months~~
  8. Sheriff Bartlomeu telling me threatening me with arrest when I taped all those people in Ukiah who said good things about People Temple.
  9. School teachers in Ukiah questioning our children.

(over)

FF-10-A-41

10. The snake brought to the L.A. Temple.
  11. The Lights went in Philadelphia & the man who came disguised & with guns on him.
  12. The highway patrol was called on Highway 5 and said they had a report we had a "Body" under the bus (It was Carol McCoy asleep).
  13. Mob scene in Santa Rosa.
  14. Threats to P.T. in S.I. from Nazis.
  15. Penny catching agents.
  16. Also another CIA agent came to another service that Penny caught from San Diego - named Daymond B. Dye. He's a professor at one of the Universities & the step son of Pennys great aunt (Mary B. Dye).
  17. Penny reported repeatedly the hole in the Church - Harry Williams promised he would fix it - he swore he would & he didn't. It seemed that the arsonists come through this hole.
  18. Men waited on the hill in a car to kill Rick Cordell - You got this through revelation & saved his life.
- DB

J. R. Purfoy <sup>Gunny</sup> messed up the construction work in L.A. & also didn't come to work most of the time.

✓ The young woman from L.A. whose husband had raped her right after she had surgery & he tried to do us in. She was kept disguised.

Birdie Arnold stealing Mother Laternal's money.

The man from Ukiah who told John Biddulph's mother that "That dirty Bastard Jim Jones ought to be killed." He owned a junk yard. (He was with another man).

The white haired man that took pictures of Sharon Amos ~~Chadler's~~ house on Oak street & also of the L.A. Temple. He was seen numerous times. A "Mystery" man.

Ross Case & his conspiracy against Dad with Jones Church in Ukiah.

FF-10-A-43



David Wise taped the phones - tried to  
tape Clara Johnson in front of me - Tried  
to get me arrested - Climbed the wall of  
my house & came in the window -

FF-10-A-44

Dad:

The first time Kinsolving came to the R.W.V. Temple - Jack Arnold and Wayne Pietta were showing their guns. I tried to get them to put them away when I first saw Kinsolving but they would not do it until after he had seen them. Steen and A.J. went to speak to him (Kinsolving)

FF-10-A-45

Ron Talley

What about when ~~the~~ **DAD** Head Wore it, and the police try to put her in the ambulance in L.H. temple and the police taken mother Jodie and some others to jail. later I went about there was young girl SHOT in the back dad said she, also PAUL FLOWER. who shot in the head in S.F. Don't forget the snake that came in the temple dad picked up, on our way back to S.F. some one threw a rock on Battle through one of our buses Mike Pore was driving the bus, and a man William was still in the back while we was on a trip, on our trip one time the water was cut off something happen in Balboa Field some one of our boys got off the bus there was three boys jumped from van run into the back of the bus when the police wanted to put him in jail David chicken when it was FF-10-A-46

84-A-11-37

FF-10-A-47

Don Brown 10/4 No TAFE  
I went to grade school of Don Brown  
Baker. He is about 50 now. He is  
a native of the Byline. The family owned drug  
store. He Brown was rooted in the  
community middle class well off.

I knew him off and on through Junior High School.  
He & I went through school together.  
Don High he was active in Church (Christ-Christians)  
youth. He went to Richmond Union H.S. He  
was a better than average student - took a  
business course. He did not go to college.  
Got married just out of High School and got a  
job with S.D. Dal as a laboratory technician.  
They trained him. Job was in cockroach - routine  
quality & quantitative product quality control.  
He joined D.B. Brown, his still there. Margaret  
his wife - had 4 children. Divorced  
about 1966-7. Then living in inner El Solvante (Tract)  
Los Angeles County. He had some money. Wife  
went to school off and on. They were married. They  
important family good std. of living. D.B. doubts  
he earned enough on his job \$600/mo. in early 1960's -  
to support that std. of living.

D.B. got to know them in 1962. Gradually finding out  
in view of the way they put together and under  
activities. He can remember. Aggressive early  
Bright. Appears well educated - politically  
active. Liberal (front). Active in Oakland  
Housing activities - integration, no discrim-  
ination. He could talk a lot of liberalism.

FF-10-A-48

FF-10-A-48

Edna's father went to meetings but he  
wasn't in good luck in his life, etc.  
He had to work in the office though  
he was a good lawyer. The group waited out  
of the church community  
group, and most of the affairs, tutoring program at  
church - directed toward minority or that would  
provide.

Edna went to Berkeley High School and  
to work for Old Oil, mine. She and some  
time as a nurse. Stayed there till he moved  
to the Valley. Must did a job at Santa Rosa  
J.S., then worked for that oil. Worked for  
them for over 15 years till 1940. Dad &  
Must worked together.

The two families lived together for a part  
of large house, in a sort of formal relationship  
from 1962 to 1964. There were 9 children,  
the 4 adults (both David and Mita first  
were there. Zosene. Dore was also D. B.  
out of and on Zosene's parents. Her mother  
and a few at some time. David is going  
with his wife & Zosene were in U.S. Army U.S.  
social class - though the whole group must  
come to after J. Callen in 1948 - all that  
time was married. The last married Zosene.  
David had had something going with Zosene before the  
marriage and again when she was. When  
Must first met he was married.

David's politics were not pronounced.  
I never discussed that. I found students  
on several things in the school. The

02-A-01-77

FF-10-A-49

ties up through the church. He really dreamed  
of this. He was in the "Comm" in  
ally, which was not happyish - more of a room &  
board arrangement to save money. More like  
cups with shared meals. House problem were  
common, alone, child problem.

David had standard shift work - usually not  
go in at odd hours. Regular habits. Active in a  
theater group, semi-actor. Strong roots...  
good singer. Not good with elect. repairs.  
Must did that stuff.

Commune broke up over a conflict bet.  
Zoe & Eric, and it would drop over the  
guys. When it broke up, Dave stayed in the  
house, as did D.B. Matt's family left.  
Both Dave & Matt got divorced in a bit  
(1967-68). When the commune broke up  
they ran over to the house... finally  
dropped off. Dave & Zoe were coming to see  
each other, it was a mess. Dave & Matt almost  
had a fight the day after. Was an angry road  
off. Matt & Zoe, Dave & Matt. Matt  
beat Zoe up just before Dave got out of David.  
When Zoe & Matt split the thing, Dave  
& Zoe also deteriorated.

David is married - lived with Donna Black  
starting abt. 1969-70, still going.

Must met and married Donna abt. 69.  
Must had "parents" partners at Oakland.  
She was a strong preacher.

Are still working together but finally got  
"kind of" out of the commune.

PH-A-0777

FF-10-A-50

After lunch de laury Terson went to Baptist  
One Christian Church all friends joined  
after 1959. "I'd get them out of there"  
The Pastor Bob Leman was black, possibly extra-  
mural the activist group left with the pastor  
got voted out in 1966 and everyone  
moved to First Christian Church in the  
ghetto, that house beyond the old pastor?  
UNITED became "Reformed inner-city ministry"  
and a pastor named Ross with for E. Com. &  
who brought in Com. Minister, Turgott,  
D.B. and a group of

groups came in contact in P.T. U. Oct 1969,  
started a church (last of the RIM) and all  
rather went to a service. Bob Leman & got  
on behalf, last of the groups for RIM was for  
a Baptist Congregation. That they who  
worshipped with. The attraction was  
a man from Temple to Baptist one pastor who  
had a campaign with their group in Baptist  
and they were the only group in the ghetto to the RIM.  
Sunday service @ First Church which was  
completed with a group. D.P. recall of T.D.S. House.  
After that was time for dinner, were going to  
eat, but David Carr & family left, then  
got everyone in the basement at we were  
not going to stay long, we were going  
home - group voted to stay - but they were  
opposed by the authorizing role. Rev. L. B.  
healing. They were saying, being, being, being  
like have for interest, it was to give  
instruction. Having a lot of order's.

FF-10-A-51

FF-10-A-51

DB stated the story. Most of us were "talking" around. Every one "catharsis", with the women. Some for it. Long we waited before it. I. Some did not like how the men treated - some. Don't like the harassment.

Conn started at last once in 1970, in Valley. He was trying to convince DB from continuing on in the Temple. "Don't to come you from this guy."

DB, Dantles & Norman continued to go on. DB and Dantles. They were the "child" friends of the R. I. M. group. Even in R. I. M. Don't took just any religion - was around the friends. Some really participated.

Conn was a lot of stuff about changing the structure of the church, was theologically and discrimination.

A bit the Dantles moved to the Valley, in '70 the Dantles & Conn were talking. So for a DB knew he was talking with both groups as was long before.

Rita & Larry began to get in 1968, 1969 and in 1969 were playing around with Virginia - which Larry & Theresa had Larry! Rita, as they got where they began to come to Temple regularly. Mutha moved up early in '70, must get Rita come weekly. Then stayed with Mutha, and then got Don to come up in all of '70. Don, first 6 was must was working with Don along with a lot of people who then stayed at the other place in Berkeley. He sold the house. Then Rita & Larry had in fact of Mutha. Dean was folk



12-A-0-44

FF-10-A-52

had the good for Day. Day returned because  
of the bad weather. Day had a long trip and  
had to tell me about the bad weather.  
The trip to the valley. I had a long trip and  
had to tell me about the bad weather.  
DB had a long trip and had to tell me about the bad weather.  
not moved to the valley.

They had a long trip and had to tell me about the bad weather.  
just before DB had a long trip and had to tell me about the bad weather.  
100% - took a long trip and had to tell me about the bad weather.  
One day, just before the trip, I had a long trip and had to tell me about the bad weather.  
a dinner. Day had a long trip and had to tell me about the bad weather.

No trip at all - quite a lot of  
boogs.



# for discussion

Secret Time  
C30 R. Carl  
Don't know  
still  
shut

Legal 1. General Mazon - A Downside; go after store  
T. H. Limit; direct mazon, through Charles  
Charles

Legal 2. Federal Civil Rights Suit  
① Explore possibilities - get evidence  
② Arrange for raising - for suit  
③ develop staff; staff C- and for legal/invest

OK. Statewide publicity

Find ① Movie

Find ② Book

EE-10-H-271

③ Visitors

For ④ start a table

⑤ Contacts radical churches

⑥ RF as a weekly

⑦ Consider - T. H.

⑧ fund raising

⑨ IT health collection

⑩ Tour plan & contact

⑪ Direct mail/collection

⑫ Mentions of J. T. Savage

⑬ Dev Exp. Plan to USSR, to escape hotel

⑭ youth Ed C USSR

⑮

FF-10-A-53

1. Rush getting biographies, review

2. Rush getting incident list reviewed and back

FF-10-4-23

3. Send to States:

① incident list w/ red underline on does needed & needed answering. Send a revised list.

② description of exp. project method & plan

③ Initial Calendar on time

4. Make a list of persons to interview.

① Jack Bearn - golden list, agree re "strategies" IN 164.

② John Horne - trip dates and locations

③ Christine Lucientes - Cobb group +

FF-10-A-54

This is the way the world ends

Liverpool, C

No TAFE

10/5/70

Christine L.

#31 Under some time heard a voice that sounded just like Mike Carter. Wondered if it was the same guy.

#42 Found his home in the L.A. he was coming to town. Followed him and met him in a club. Both were in a place called "SS. Editor, L.A. may"

#44 The built a whole personality cult around him - even, Tim & Suzanne set him up as the leader of the Dons and put everyone else through hell. He was big racist thing. Lots of little people left. Had guerrilla games, even game? survival tactics in activities. Headed by a friend of his.

#55 He visited Donna & her daughter there, but he lived elsewhere. He had an apt in Berkeley. They had talked with the 12th floor. They were part of "The Investigation". Was a high priority phone call, 1-3 min of time the house was searched by him. Spoke intellectual right-wing politics. David Donna & a friend. Highly informed abt "communist commission". Spoke abt Jim coming him to a the bureau of So America, a derogatory comment. Also mentioned people they were in contact with. Donna had a "Treasury Card" - she worked - daughter was 16 & they thought we had connections w/ Alan & other radical orgs. & their house w/ 6 blown up. Donna didn't want to get involved - but Matt did. WHO HAS NOTES  
75. If there. Police called & came. She was in prison - let.  
1976. Sumner

FF-10-A-53

FF-10-A-56

CL. 10/4/78

No Terc

Q: for Carolyn:

1. Bomb incident - ?
2. Organized letter writing association in '73 - t  
Alister blood neg Hqs, doesn't know abt org.
3. Jiffy list:  
Cultural, Professional, Secondary '67/68. Not too busy.  
Time at which H.S. - is -

Ask T.B.

Bornville H.S.

When chair grant giving - 67-68 April by Winston

when pres. of legal services

when H.C. Canada, when out - consolidated in Dec. of '76

4. T.O.S. first legal services in '68, which is Bay area - '69. DA off

as legal services to the township.  
Church made down payment on Cabella house, and made  
- in Bay some of the payment to

- when return / married to Grace? - No, after.

5. Misc. #52, man told J.T. he was "second most dangerous"

#48, told J.T. man coming from Peace Miss.

to kill him, abt time of L.K.

#21 in Riv. Burlington St. system

\*thinks he is talking abt church people out in Canada via  
Winston & Mrs. Scott, C.D.

Temple completed Spring of '67, were in  
garage. 1st visit to Bedford was made  
there before she found what was in '68.  
Bedford came to U.K. Spring of '69.

Monty  
Tollan  
Balk still

NOT  
TRUST

T.O.S. did it, origin Carolyn's \*

He married her after he came up. Grace wanted

Church made down payment on Cabella house, and made

- when return / married to Grace? - No, after.

52-A-01-77

SF started '69. Moved in Dept. of  
Then city Wayland. Then Ben Finkle.  
"full owner" of 1969. Became regular  
owner in '69 "giving" By 1970 that  
owner was stable. Owner in 71, 72.

LA city '69 - Embassy Arch.  
in series. Once a month tell me  
how the LA Ch. has good records.  
more city more people. Because  
of Ch. stabilized the club.

Place moved was before the Spring  
of 1968. Owner a star.

Jim's wing clares. "Ch. of the 1960s" '69, '71  
in fact current events and politics, well  
entertained - regular class - further suggests  
of an interesting. Could get in touch with  
groups.

FF-10-A-57

Carolyn Loomer

Thurs

1973 - Houston, Phila, Chi

1974 - Houston, Phila, N.Y. (Brooklyn)  
Chi, St. Louis

1976 -

June - Houston <sup>(visited)</sup> Phila, N.Y., Cleve,  
Detroit, Chi - end 7/4 R.V.

3 Thurs on 1<sup>st</sup> half '76

1 - ~~Thurs~~ off to USA for L. to Phila, N.Y., &  
I stayed in N.Y. & went to Europe

1. I left in Houston, we then came from Chi -  
Cleveland - Phila - (Tangerine) Feb 76  
from Feb. 11/20 is Thurs) Back to  
live D.C. → SF

2. May:

FF-10-A-58

Hester Johnson, 83, senile?

8/27

Left & took her suitcase - she has done it  
at least once a month. Eldin Washington  
was her roommate - both were packed to  
go to f.l. - she left notes for  
him to go. not abnormal. 2 1/2 weeks.  
She would travel regularly.  
Took her big suitcase 3 weeks ago  
she told a friend she was going  
to L.A.

FF-10-A-59

From Carol Kern

4/10/78

Gene Challen

In Philadelphia both Joan  
Pursley and I were answering  
phones downstairs in the  
Blue Horizon

We received a death threat  
over the phone saying 'were  
going to get Jim Jones tonight -  
Repeated - going to get him tonight'  
was a middle aged white male  
voice. Later had trouble at  
Blue Horizon Carol Warren

FF-10-A-60



At Turkey @ 4-noon on Th 7

Chuck B. on fire engine

Franklin St. Dist - John

John on the ground

John on the ground

Pres. Police infiltration L.D. 2-1, local press

John on the ground

John on the ground

John on the ground

John on the ground

John on the ground

John on the ground

John on the ground

John on the ground

John on the ground

John on the ground

John on the ground

John on the ground

John on the ground

DAO:

I remember once me and Anita James were going somewhere and I saw a man walk past security to the back of the S.F temple you were standing on the balcony the man was white I told Anita what I saw he had a black bag and took a camera out he was all the way inside the gate I walked up to him and asked him what was he doing and who was he, he refused to tell he said he was taking a picture of the palm tree in the back of the temple when actually he was trying to get a picture of you etc. Chased him out of the parking lot he disappeared.

Debi Smith

FF-10-A-62

Mary Black

Hot her umbrella & passed hot water  
antacid or her head.

Bessie Priby

re turkey. Could give affidavit re woman (Jean \_\_\_\_\_) doesn't  
remember last name - a woman from Philadelphia who started  
eating turkey & vomited. (Biblician - L.A. - Thanksgiving)

Philadelphia Church

Crouch Church Crouch Temple - April '72 or '71. April 29, 1972

Rev. Edwards

Triumph The Church & Kingdom of God in Christ -  
78<sup>th</sup> & Compton Los Angeles

Histon Note: LA sucs once  
in Crouch Temple on 4/29/72.

Between sucs @ Embassy Apts.

Also at Jim Edwards church -

"Triumph The Church and Kingdom of God  
in Christ" at 78<sup>th</sup> & Compton in  
Los Angeles.

FF-10-A-63

43-7-01-74

Bessie Parker - ~~interview~~ AFFIDAVITS FROM WITNESSES

Dean (a Q) ~~interviewed~~ ~~interviewed~~ Sunday, started writing. From Phibby.

Richard Simon

back from security dr. - Chuck Kirkendall - 3 a.m. - made several trips to Ray's truck - stole several thousand dollars of tools - caught him stealing. (No p/o made). ~~when he~~ He ran across it & park to apt. We stopped as we got to the park. Trying to provide us to hit him. Thought he had caught all of us off guard.

Bomb Incident

✓ Joe Wilson / Ronnie James - assault - Santa Rosa - while driving bus

✓ Jane Mutschmann

✓ Jack Beam re

Pauling rigging electricity, putting in fixtures (fence / or something)  
Jim said not to use Pauling name.

✓ Ray Nelson re

Name of person who died of botulism <sup>poisoning</sup> at CAPT after eating turkey on Thanksgiving

✓ Bruce Turner re

Personally catching 5 whites who were in a car outside PT. He ran + stopped car and got names.

✓ Bus 7 incident

Brick thrown in window nearly hit Jim's eye. Got eye with us.

FF-10-A-64

Harriet

FF-10-A-65

1. A man was <sup>1977</sup> taking pictures of our kids <sup>from</sup> ~~an~~ our Divisadero Commune - someone got his van's plate and we traced it down to Palms Springs - a couple who had a college aged son. The woman was in Real Estate they had their names on the plates of their car. (we traced this down the same time as we did the man in Santa Monica to a dummy Corp.)

I think they were German the KL may have been tripping out as we had just seen "Marathon Man"

We may still have all the info.

- Christine - Patty - Karen - Patricia -

2. My car got stolen while Gene Choiken was driving it - it had a big trash bag full of mailing list letters (returns), the entire outline of the break-in of the Mertles - in my handwriting I think, wigs ect. The stuff was found by Mary Black in an abandoned garage across from Ben Franklin School Mos. later.

3. When David Wise returned he was put in charge of organizing the break-in

of the Mertles - he was so disorganized and had such poor follow thru that I took it over. Kay Henderson was also involved.

4. Chris Lewis was also involved as a security person in the Conn case - insignificant I'm sure

5. David W. was involved in wire tapping the Muslims I think.

6.

FF-10-A-66

Bruce - He's that Dick. Don't recall  
him and him. Sol find [unclear] for  
the South. Sol for that time off.

never stay together - in  
the future - I hope to see  
you - I hope to see you -

1857

Result:  $w_{\text{net}} = 0.461$  left  $\times 17/23$

Came off fork <sup>5</sup>/<sub>8</sub>" - stored for a while w/  
Habit. R. stored in Trd @ N. W. corner  
house! fork went to H. upward looking.

Went to Luigi's - 445 miles. To get out } End  
Survival point on road

Went to creek 3 times. 1) 1958 (Hofu R.)

2) After Redi experiment

Went to Home - 2nd Dec '62

107

Bayesian action -  $\Delta \ln \pi(\theta)$

1. When left Brazil

1) was in Stajin before the Bean event

went to Guyana on way to Brazil (21)

2011/11/11 10:10:11

\* WIBC Radio Program of the air after  
Net for Cuba & talked about  
how it had improved.

Oct 62  
Mans...

let 10-1-62 phly early in when program got started  
82-4-9-77 (1) FF-10-4-67

① FF-10-A-67

Oct 62 Missile Cruise with family  
went to Bello Horizonte

Bello Horizonte 20 km N of Rio de Janeiro is the  
interior to Brazil. Hilly + 20,000.  
I worked for 6 months. He stayed  
in Rio for 4 months of the family.  
BN was a routine route.

see North  
Wolgo  
Edith Caldwell  
J. Cruz  
E. Cruz

2/5/65 I came to Cal.  
R. and St. Cal 5/30/63 I stayed in Cal  
for 3 months I went to Hanoi. If I was  
still in Brazil I would have been there.

South Cal  
for 3 months  
from  
Kendall

I came through on way to Hanoi  
or way back went to U.S. (summer '64)  
I moved in 1965.  
They were in Cal for 3 months before I arrived.  
I had just gotten out of Brazil when he  
went to Hanoi.

Peace March was in 1966

(11) I went to peace march at 4 am  
1st Saw T.O.S. in China in Feb. 1969

FD-A-01-77

FF-10-A-68



April  
1978

Jan Brown 10/31

found the rest of people "at home" to  
make like to relax. and go.  
a lot of people to come for Wood invited by  
Charles, we did want to look. But then  
was in the stuff but, about it a lot but story  
Wood and will take him here we started him - no  
him or nothing. S.F. and OK to go. Heard here  
Paul had that and for whatever and no! Un-  
pushed it for him to do it on vacation. He and  
and so. He and he would do a positive story. He and he was  
for New West. We and me. Wood got joined.  
Bob Gnanaga talked to Woods. & his opinion was  
that he was being told by his agency he should go at  
all.

17. Mother's day weekend. Brown & I reached up to 11/10 going to  
him after home to take some laundry & go back in  
England. Part. We Dated - the 2. Anna Moore.  
stuff stolen. Police Rpt @ 850 Baymont -  
south St. L. Sat. before Mother's Day. of 1976. Letham.  
Wed. May 8, 1976.

18. Jan Brown never spoke to Carolyn  
Pickering

FF-10-A-69



240

News

⑦ Harems always form a mixed group of  
males & females, any all right, being made up of the  
compete males and females. The  
Bulls in a harem - Bull was latter 34 & 25, 1 was the  
leading - By winter of 1925 felt old to make good time  
but too late for 3. Blood fight all the  
the old [P.H.?

C

Wb

17 Surveillance of S.F. Church - NOT Verified  
Many were in good faces but not in store. A. A. - 21  
"good and threaten the school on all"  
We checked lots of here now.

20 Spine RWV Club Round Accel on the en-  
gines in the 1855 club on t  
21 Port in Club under floor into adj Kelly

Hist of Church - Cal

J. B. came out first, to build, 1860, 1861, 1862.

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

Rev. J. B. came out first, to build, 1860, 1861, 1862.

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

looked around for a place for a church. Early 1860s

New, Gene

Aug 1942 JJ got a phone call that a "hitman" had

been hired at the east coast, and had come

to the west coast to kill him. He was expected

on a certain Sunday. Several of the members

who were licensed and had some skill with

weapons brought their guns to Church.

The hitman never appeared. Instead

Leister Kinsolving arrived with a photo-

grapher who took several pictures of armed

men and subsequently used them to

smear C.T.

GP-A-1-73

FF-10-A-71

9/30  
Typed

C Jack (Carmichael) 9/30 No Fare

Dr. Betty & Jack, Fred & Judy,  
Cathy Taylor & Ken Taylor, Paul Kice,  
Frank & Betty, & Joyce & Les, Linda & Gary,  
Sharon & Gary, Christine & Les, Patricia  
Carmichael

Adm. 9/30. met at 1:05 in room

First "discussion" on the Belfast in 1967

Cadential?

1st. met at 1:05, 1st. met joint services of the  
roads to Fairgrounds. Jim Taylor for 2  
years. Adult Ed. & Ukiah High "Adult Service"  
@ S. St. Bonville. Quilt bee too much clothing.

C July 1

Judy & Gary went across there with him.  
Garage study was started some days. a lot  
of furniture analysis. Cider to go. Had two small  
chick plums on @ Middlebury, Vermont, and began to

9/30

go to Bayview Franklin. 68 or 69. Started 1st wk. 67, 1st wk

T 1960

FWV. First Sunday taught in 1969. Left Belfast &  
came to opening of the FWV Church - had to  
leave to the Fairgrounds. That thought up to full size  
in '72. Mts got big in S.F. in 1969, began turning  
people away. Q. Phillips can handle it 7/73, and  
later.

2 A. mtgs at Embassy Court  
rookies, handbills, newspaper ads, mtgs. got  
most people who come to S.F. for home. First  
2 A. mtgs met 7/1 or early '72.

night of return of Winslow election  
Rohly Kennedy got shot - (14) watching  
election return

back in ending letter I wrote to New York  
- This started in school  
We have direct radio attacks on the  
Christians - govt was not shot  
off - was much more guarded in Cal.

Continental - I am to be by Mr. Tye or  
in Ohio - told his congregation not to pay  
taxes Dec 907. Went to see. They thought  
him a man in jail. Congregation wrote  
sympathy letter to the man in jail.  
58059 and the Congregation sent me an address  
to 103 1/2 N. 1st St. Congregation  
wrote govt and told in Indiana police  
Academy. Being a peace officer.

5th Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints  
Latter-day Saints in California

12/4/78  
Turned

Mike Cusker 10/2 NO TAP

Grand Nov 22nd - Lane to S.F. Church.

12/4/78. D.P./K. who found the book.  
People go to church, some of them. See.  
important people go... and they buy and.  
Some would bring in speakers who were  
public figures. People felt good being a part  
of the group with much important friends. If  
you had the more power you showed the  
more you were. The more you had.

We started by ignoring making a lot of  
support, and after a while it became legitimate.  
Then other thought we had it - and they joined.  
With good publicity it was called to a  
high level in 1976.

Our opposition (those who were not) found a  
coalition early. Quito got letters in 1973.  
That is why we always had to suffer - because  
opposition would answer C/M/Is or by Kahn.  
Then was an org. Anti-CT. He came in on early 22  
1973.

Key events. D. Ruff at slide show; got used to the  
Brown, Carl took the heavy milk. E. L. - to were  
Security, power, masses, wild actions, public figures.  
Word got around from that point.

(2) Night Movement came as a Catalyst  
w/ Dorothy Cox (alt 2 weeks before the elect.  
P. in got the moving, you've got the people.

5-A-01-77

FF-10-A-74



Making outgo must be good as  
T A - 185. 201. w/h/b too i  
Houston he'd find it hard to come  
② we kept outgo at night to 11-11  
after 6 p.m. & to go in morning

Mar 76 for L.A. & S.F.  
 " 75 for New Haven &  
 Valley no longer carrier of act. L.  
 2<sup>nd</sup> July 1976 last day Bull. sent.

*S. Chus* (Bing - Beng?) - water must have been  
was the trawl line - happened after I  
stormed the dome - helped during stuff all  
nation -

72. Wise: Tern caught him eavesdropping on  
Tom's phone. He bugged the machine.

1st/1st/79

11/2/79

No Tape

joined Aug 1968. Church not quite built -  
not in the garage, not going to 35.  
First went to Belfast in early 1969.  
Our church open 1968? When Paula and I  
had our first wedding used while they built  
and came in early 1969. Karen & Larry had  
just gotten married - Lucia got married &  
threatened the group. Karen left his girlfriend.  
High activities going on for yrs. Paula  
Guthrie, Steve, Andy, Sandra, Susan A. C.  
came in to it in 1971. Well on in 1972.

ff. Terri Ann & Susan a redemption  
ff. started teaching Carolyn by the front  
about a month after ff. Lucia.

Mass appeal began in 1969. Brian & Susan  
a tight knit religious family. Was a lot  
of self-analysis & coining in Garage.

Early days all had mental, or physical, handicaps.  
Playing large was a "one" but small. A lot  
of young kids, typewriters, etc. in the room.  
Had given in March 1968 & also for  
his night alone while took a very strong  
anti-vietnam position.

T.D.S. who working in legal services in 1968, had  
when she went to prison - finally arrested, called  
him. He was in jail in 1968. He helped in  
Jo's trial. T.D.S. left for Big and  
legal services. Married Mark & Vicki.  
After this marriage to Grace.



73 pl  
Church # Jim married them. This was in '69. After that they moved to W. Va., bought a house in old home (after Jim lost the election moved to L.A.). C.L. stayed w/ Grace on weekend when Jim was present. Jim was born in 1942, so this was 1971. They were going to go to Calpella home. T.D.S. was Aunt DA in T. ...

Ben Franklin started in '70 or '71. C.L. was a member. He was dying in '76 years in a hospital in ... He was dying ... First ... L.A. trip @ SCHOOL - stayed at all people ...

Entire services were huge. Balconies were filled. Singing in ... then ... started ...

Ant. Galt, etc. Were about 4 trips to Seattle ... did ... w/ pack. Seattle was always ...

"Good cities were Chicago, Houston. But, after ... got ... They did not like the ...

FF-10-A-77

2-11-77

-2-

C

> 1962 Church was having meetings at the Golden Rule. At kids' church together "told it first" group. There were rumors before for cause, that he was coming & bringing 1000 blacks with him. He had a a luncheon (T.S.O.C.) and his friends were around, and there was a lot of discussion about it. Mum & Pa recalled friend. After doing "advance work" and got home for country. Rev. Cordell left & came back after C. joined. There were a lot of talk and outrage about his coming. Rev. & Terminology - some were "bringing 1200 negroes to Radwood Valley". They were a minister, special all the way. Later Lk. involved in a woman. J. Dean He stayed in Ukiah for a while.

"The 8" were teenagers & only 20's when they left. They had all grown up in the church. Hist of Linda Perry - C. had a wife & a lot of money. J. C. had 3 children. Married to one of Watson's. The son split & she left. He followed his dad's friends to protect the kids. Aug 76. He was living in Ukiah at the time. Had been in the church when C. joined. Factionalism in the staff, kids, etc. & a good deal of it was in the church. But, J. C. was charged w/ sexual abuse. They were found about 10 years ago. Linda's kids. They left after the eight. Maybe 2-3 kids later we had made a decision. Then decided it was a done

not Sharon

PS-A-01-77

FF-D-A-78

(5)

Tried  
12/5

We lost a lot of young people at that time -  
lost from leadership. A.C. had a  
dramatic effect here - people who were  
lost to the movement were now in

sent a letter to meet a man, that date  
was biggest fight with a number of people from  
the movement.

Q. X-2  
A. X-2  
Q. X-2  
A. X-2

A. B. F. - a white woman of a few years  
left church early & was highly nervous and  
nervous of a tape recorder followed  
her around - when it was over she was

D. W. was supposed to be turning the  
movement. M. C. on the other was supposed to  
be headed by D. W. but had no authority.  
He carried a lot of people to the office.  
D. W. was the center of the movement  
and others. There were many people  
who were not in the movement and were  
not in the movement and were not in the  
movement. He was brought up to the office

High level fallow in land up  
1336 due to increase in demand of committee  
on the subject, this is a serious situation  
and people would not accept it. D. W.  
and Charles, Joyce, John, Kay, the living  
movement.



④ Blue Horizon Cone

① 1968. Base belly off tree on stream edge, lot  
of spores, very small.

⑭ R/V James Burg made a police report

Ad. imm in Pile. tooth out in 3rd. Low Off; Proj. Center, 5  
Branch? Helms? - New Taylor in ad. cella 5-2072

FF-10-A-81

1/17/75

af Jeff Cary 9/25

NO TAP

D. left first - work night only. Then on a Sunday night.  
A month or so later, 8 left for Cuba. Was always  
a dreamer but had always refused to accept and  
hate nationalistic "front mentalities". He was  
in the process of coming and from. Was a U.S. Rail Order  
Chloro, Drysdale, tried to work to get MIBs for  
"John Baptist" and/or "Baptist" went by John Williams.  
Was Denver - harbored - 1969-1970 - To know,  
we helped him to go to Canada. He had been a real  
hard worker. They tried to get the  
guy, Jeff, to get going. Mike was giving the whole  
armory. They spoke to Jack Beam. Mike got brought up  
in a meeting with. They had Mr. Carlson 1st.  
I went on his and military maneuvers with them.  
We took tactics and training. So to know, both  
for Clint. Mike Central, for C.R. 70/1971, '72.  
On weekends, near Utah - started for Tomkins house.  
Went on for 2 years. Occasionally they would  
be gone. They told a story about being caught  
by some hunkies on this land. They decided  
to use Bob's collection of info of ammunition for Cuba;  
Wayne Pictels. They learned the how to make pipe  
bombs, body-steps w/ shotgun shells.  
note T. They left the day they started working at Simbo.  
w/ Mike T. We were asleep then, Mike, I, and  
Chris up with Padgughi study one on with  
a knife. They left that day. Mike, Jan, Rick.  
He worked while Mike, Tomlette took of  
out of the motel - 6, Santa Rosa, ca. 6

FF-10-A-82

Register - when she worked. (Small sum) Total  
over \$700, but no notation

Ending Ruth Kern; friend in, Jeff H. Kern  
summer of 1972. He changed Ruth. Van parked  
across from the church. Old van - had some  
kind of painted sign in it. (Summer 1973)  
Shuff to Colie P. Kern. Ending of a church  
meeting. She came to work night only.  
She came to work the people, her  
friend in the car outside, she joined in a  
car with some white people, she got off  
by T.O.B. house, got in a car and out of  
Culpella. She had got to Fla. 16)  
came back. They were trying to murder  
or poison something.

Burn Bank - Thinks bomb, you can see. He saw it  
2nd Feb 74. It was a 6" pipe bomb, under #7,  
was in on the doors, fuse burned  
it went out. On ground underneath Burn 7  
was big enough to blow back off the doors.  
Kill some people standing around. Parking lot  
at Ben Franklin High, Gray St. SF.  
Don Johnson 3rd Feb Night. I think it was somewhere  
the church, I was on guard duty and all  
people around were church people. Don  
Johnson was there too. 15 Strategy 7/  
Don Johnson's action came my father to take T.A.  
4 was a little before (2)

8-A-01-77

FF-10-A-83

Slot

Wedge night entry - RSV Slot "through the hand"  
hole in low screen - one side only, Dated by 4  
"signed the bullet" Early 1972

Run off Rd

It is off-road - in middle of road, likely on track  
for day after that - no more, not at B.F.  
He was still on side and then he

Shade Tree  
Lot

It is in open field, 1st of 2 - allow about  
hole in shirt & below, around 1/2 A H/S w/ f. was not  
away...

C

Tipped  
9/26

Dad Jackson - Buss bomb

Remember it was light out - remember  
police -- recalls seeing bomb - down 12" x  
2" dia pipe -- was on hallway on far side  
of E from Anderson. Bomb 7 feet  
up to rear end... saw only Charles.

C

FF-10-A-84



TY 12-1-78

9/20/78 without DOB 9/15/59 - Walnut Creek, Ca.  
 1975 lived w/ TOS. He stayed back on weekends,  
 never ate at home, never attended church, lived in  
 Campbell house w/ Grace. They did not sleep in same  
 room. Melanie also lived there. TOS comatose &  
 character spent most time at office. W. married  
 when TOS got his B, gave his check to Grace  
 kept a checking a/c. B. of Mendocino (R.O.I.)  
 lived there 1 year 9 mos. Left 3 weeks after Grace left  
 (4-July 1976). That summer TOS was working in  
 Mendocino & also S.F.

TOS once offered was a "Singing of Chama Mwa" i.e.  
 were good. Ed. Mike Cantrell was a reincarnation  
 of Toste (were excited about it)

Grace was close with D. Kutuba before he left, with  
 Jack Arnold before he left, with Walter Toner -  
 she started hanging around with him shortly after  
 Jack left. She split abt. same time as Chris left. Grace  
 went to a lot of those parties.

Melanie had found \$1000 under G.S. mattress, was  
 ripping it off for that. M.B. in a Q.Tip box at Campbell's -  
 took 2 \$100 bills. Doesn't know if Toner \$2,000 or more.  
 G. gave him money out of Church potluck cash. When G.  
 left the \$ was gone, her clothes, give of John.

She talked a lot having now and then.

M. was closer to her.

Had a lot of physical contact with W. I don't think  
 on him. Toned him somewhat as you would. Was a  
 kind of intimacy. Grace never brought money on  
 trips like she had at home - she never spent it.

FF-10-A-85

30/9/78

FF-10-A-86

C 9/30  
Typed

H/18 Gables  
for the year,  
received, the  
was the first  
and the first  
to be sent  
to the  
Truckee

Now I guess  
We were looking for aircraft through a agent  
in Oakland, Ca. John Raden "Aviation Advisory  
Service" They were two aircraft available -  
(C-141) We were looking for a DC 8-33 type  
aircraft. One was from KLM in New  
Amsterdam, Holland. The other was available  
through V.T.A. Aviation (France) in Paris. On arrival  
the aircraft was not the one we wanted -  
designated, but was in Basel, Switzerland - went  
to Basel - inspected. Found adequate condition, regular  
operation, made a judgment on it. We then went  
to Paris, if the aircraft was not in Paris but  
was in Kinshasa, Zaire, Africa. V.T.A. arranged  
for us to go see it at their expense. Went to  
Kinshasa, received, went to inspect aircraft.  
Made an inspection. Found aircraft satisfactory,  
but a small change to #1.

We went to SF, contacted, made an offer on  
#1. Reply "no longer for sale" - they had sold it,  
they didn't say they sold it. Offer second plane  
(C-141 or C-130?) called C-141. Second aircraft  
no longer available for sale (at least  
from us - we don't know after that).

At the time we were at Kinshasa it was  
very obvious that the CIA was highly  
involved in Angola, and operating on the  
Zaire. A part of the airfield was  
closed off and secured by security  
personnel. U.S. military aircraft were  
moving in and out at regular intervals  
(small twin engine turboprop aircraft).  
I had gone with G.C. Davis, a jet

08-4-01-42

4/76. I took a transition course for  
for the DC-8 in United Airlines  
training facility in Denver Colorado.  
Normally this course had a  
instructor, but he, not want to  
teach, he, tried to quit.  
He went to the manager,  
manager of the course, and  
the course was short order.

2000-01-01  
 2000-01-02  
 2000-01-03  
 2000-01-04  
 2000-01-05  
 2000-01-06  
 2000-01-07  
 2000-01-08  
 2000-01-09  
 2000-01-10  
 2000-01-11  
 2000-01-12  
 2000-01-13  
 2000-01-14  
 2000-01-15  
 2000-01-16  
 2000-01-17  
 2000-01-18  
 2000-01-19  
 2000-01-20  
 2000-01-21  
 2000-01-22  
 2000-01-23  
 2000-01-24  
 2000-01-25  
 2000-01-26  
 2000-01-27  
 2000-01-28  
 2000-01-29  
 2000-01-30  
 2000-01-31  
 2000-02-01  
 2000-02-02  
 2000-02-03  
 2000-02-04  
 2000-02-05  
 2000-02-06  
 2000-02-07  
 2000-02-08  
 2000-02-09  
 2000-02-10  
 2000-02-11  
 2000-02-12  
 2000-02-13  
 2000-02-14  
 2000-02-15  
 2000-02-16  
 2000-02-17  
 2000-02-18  
 2000-02-19  
 2000-02-20  
 2000-02-21  
 2000-02-22  
 2000-02-23  
 2000-02-24  
 2000-02-25  
 2000-02-26  
 2000-02-27  
 2000-02-28  
 2000-03-01  
 2000-03-02  
 2000-03-03  
 2000-03-04  
 2000-03-05  
 2000-03-06  
 2000-03-07  
 2000-03-08  
 2000-03-09  
 2000-03-10  
 2000-03-11  
 2000-03-12  
 2000-03-13  
 2000-03-14  
 2000-03-15  
 2000-03-16  
 2000-03-17  
 2000-03-18  
 2000-03-19  
 2000-03-20  
 2000-03-21  
 2000-03-22  
 2000-03-23  
 2000-03-24  
 2000-03-25  
 2000-03-26  
 2000-03-27  
 2000-03-28  
 2000-03-29  
 2000-03-30  
 2000-03-31  
 2000-04-01  
 2000-04-02  
 2000-04-03  
 2000-04-04  
 2000-04-05  
 2000-04-06  
 2000-04-07  
 2000-04-08  
 2000-04-09  
 2000-04-10  
 2000-04-11  
 2000-04-12  
 2000-04-13  
 2000-04-14  
 2000-04-15  
 2000-04-16  
 2000-04-17  
 2000-04-18  
 2000-04-19  
 2000-04-20  
 2000-04-21  
 2000-04-22  
 2000-04-23  
 2000-04-24  
 2000-04-25  
 2000-04-26  
 2000-04-27  
 2000-04-28  
 2000-04-29  
 2000-04-30  
 2000-05-01  
 2000-05-02  
 2000-05-03  
 2000-05-04  
 2000-05-05  
 2000-05-06  
 2000-05-07  
 2000-05-08  
 2000-05-09  
 2000-05-10  
 2000-05-11  
 2000-05-12  
 2000-05-13  
 2000-05-14  
 2000-05-15  
 2000-05-16  
 2000-05-17  
 2000-05-18  
 2000-05-19  
 2000-05-20  
 2000-05-21  
 2000-05-22  
 2000-05-23  
 2000-05-24  
 2000-05-25  
 2000-05-26  
 2000-05-27  
 2000-05-28  
 2000-05-29  
 2000-05-30  
 2000-05-31  
 2000-06-01  
 2000-06-02  
 2000-06-03  
 2000-06-04  
 2000-06-05  
 2000-06-06  
 2000-06-07  
 2000-06-08  
 2000-06-09  
 2000-06-10  
 2000-06-11  
 2000-06-12  
 2000-06-13  
 2000-06-14  
 2000-06-15  
 2000-06-16  
 2000-06-17  
 2000-06-18  
 2000-06-19  
 2000-06-20  
 2000-06-21  
 2000-06-22  
 2000-06-23  
 2000-06-24  
 2000-06-25  
 2000-06-26  
 2000-06-27  
 2000-06-28  
 2000-06-29  
 2000-06-30  
 2000-07-01  
 2000-07-02  
 2000-07-03  
 2000-07-04  
 2000-07-05  
 2000-07-06  
 2000-07-07  
 2000-07-08  
 2000-07-09  
 2000-07-10  
 2000-07-11  
 2000-07-12  
 2000-07-13  
 2000-07-14  
 2000-07-15  
 2000-07-16  
 2000-07-17  
 2000-07-18  
 2000-07-19  
 2000-07-20  
 2000-07-21  
 2000-07-22  
 2000-07-23  
 2000-07-24  
 2000-07-25  
 2000-07-26  
 2000-07-27  
 2000-07-28  
 2000-07-29  
 2000-07-30  
 2000-07-31  
 2000-08-01  
 2000-08-02  
 2000-08-03  
 2000-08-04  
 2000-08-05  
 2000-08-06  
 2000-08-07  
 2000-08-08  
 2000-08-09  
 2000-08-10  
 2000-08-11  
 2000-08-12  
 2000-08-13  
 2000-08-14  
 2000-08-15  
 2000-08-16  
 2000-08-17  
 2000-08-18  
 2000-08-19  
 2000-08-20  
 2000-08-21  
 2000-08-22  
 2000-08-23  
 2000-08-24  
 2000-08-25  
 2000-08-26  
 2000-08-27  
 2000-08-28  
 2000-08-29  
 2000-08-30  
 2000-08-31  
 2000-09-01  
 2000-09-02  
 2000-09-03  
 2000-09-04  
 2000-09-05  
 2000-09-06  
 2000-09-07  
 2000-09-08  
 2000-09-09  
 2000-09-10  
 2000-09-11  
 2000-09-12  
 2000-09-13  
 2000-09-14  
 2000-09-15  
 2000-09-16  
 2000-09-17  
 2000-09-18  
 2000-09-19  
 2000-09-20  
 2000-09-21  
 2000-09-22  
 2000-09-23  
 2000-09-24  
 2000-09-25  
 2000-09-26  
 2000-09-27  
 2000-09-28  
 2000-09-29  
 2000-09-30

FF-10-A-87

17

We need to:

- ① re-orient the history - all the details
- ② put the picture together, brief

We to:

- ① Start F.O.I.

Chlm: get it from Charles - state & state

- ② Turn around Major with film  
get affidavits from Major

<sup>INVEST in the trip, outside of what the print</sup>  
in 1969. A in 1972 Churches were bought in S.F.  
H.A. in 1972. They was another trip around the states,  
and Kneeling, first, attached to in S.F. Exam  
1973 the S.F. Church was burned, and the project  
was begun in Dec 1973 the first in a series of "defectors"  
left. Dec since the beginning of the Guyan project.  
in 1974 there was a second burning of the S.F. church, and  
an attempt to burn his house. 1974 saw another man  
from 2nd USA. In 1975 we picked up with good  
coverage and media coverage. In 1976 activities  
usually "blossomed" the George Fren began in April.  
<sup>may be more costly estimation 700,000 cost</sup>  
A there was a huge tour around USA; free press, <sup>350,000 P.F. Moving can</sup>  
from Fresno and L.A. involving up to 3,000 people from  
the FBI Air Force in telephone operation conducted. The  
heavy press attack began in Summer 1977

FF-10-A-88

PS-A-01-77

Mark Lane

1122 Central Ave

Memphis, Tenn,

U.S.A.

1122 Tenn. Capital  
(hand delivery)

Letter No 1 (Transmitted 11/1/2)

Dear Mark:

I am enclosing T.1.1 which is a list of materials requested from stateside, simply as a reference, and T.1.2 which is a list of recommended investigation areas. T.1.2 is significant in that articles are a good source of background material (we have requested that SC copy and send you our collection) and that reports of fires, bombings, telephone harassments were made to local law enforcement over the years.

The history of Peoples Temple goes back to the early days of the civil rights movement in the 1950s. A summary of Jim's working history is as follows: began first church as an integration vehicle in early 1950s. United Church in 1958? and 1959. General secretary to the Commission on Human Rights, Indianapolis, Indiana about 10 months 1961, while maintaining Church work. Constant harassment during this 2 year period. 1962-1964 Exile to Favela, Belo Horizonte, Brazil. 1964 returned to Indianapolis. During 1965 to 1966 he and about 125 members of the congregation moved to Brazil. In about 1967 he began to work in San Francisco. In 1969 in Los Angeles. Stokard

FF-10-A-89

SUBJECT RYMUR  
FILE NUMBER BUFILE 89-4286  
SECTION NUMBER \_\_\_\_\_  
SERIALS BULKY 2233  
TOTAL PAGES 85  
PAGES RELEASED 85  
EXEMPTION(S) USED NONE

FF-11 AFFIDAVITS - STATEMENTS

FF-11-A-1

KIRTAS SMITH (jr high school): Yes, he is an atheist. Believes mind lives on after death. Said he died on his b'day/ cuz of Debbie B. He is pro-Soviet. Believes in paranormal faculties. He is the best person in the whole world.

RUBY BRIGHT 31: no response

MICHAEL HEATH 14: Dad is an atheist. Believes mind lives on. Died on his b'day bcz Debbie turned traitor. Bcz Dad knows himself, he knows his sexual background. He is a M'ist-L'ist bcz Dad wants to die but he keeps on living for us, & he doesn't want to have People's Rally but he has it bcz we need it. Yes, he believes in healing power. Re Dick: he uses his mind for the cause & saves the other for himself. (exc)

VERNE GOSNEY 25: Atheist, mind lives on, only believes in his own paranormal. Dad said he died on his b'day bcz of Debbie's treason. Felt unable to communicate good. Re John: said not to strike out at Grace cuz of John. Hi points: loyalty, pro-Soviet but believes he has the purest form of soc'm. than anyl. Dick--felt he had independent thinking that made him a traitor & felt he should be shot after he served his usefulness out. Yes, I am an elitist in that sense. I question everything. Practically. Not willing to accept things, want more free will & indulgences. I feel claustrophobic--too much rebellion. I am also an elitist bcz I fall back on mystical thinking when I can't make a decision & I hate being around people all the time--I am too much of an anarchist & must be forced against my will to do the right thing. Given my free will I would follow a self-serving goal. (exc)

YVONNE JAMES: Atheist, believes in mind living on, believes in own paranormal.

On May 13, he died twice when he showed loyalty to Debbie. People always want to be praised when he never feels he wants to be. Pro-Soviet, he is aligned. John saw Grace instead of this person who was talking to him so that made him mad & he started slapping at her. (If billions of people turned against com'm. he would remain standing.) Tropp said that all intellectuals were potential traitors bcz they could mentally justify any wrongdoing. He feels like this. (fair)

STEPHANIE SMITH 13: F said Debbie had been w/ Tim S on his b'day, had a white night. Dad is pro-Soviet....(I cannot make out what she's trying to say) so people can grow up & be com't so they do not have to be fascists pigs. Thank u Dad for ur love & unity. (very good)

RUTH LENIN: Atheist. Mind lives on after death, believes in own healing power. I'm an atheist. I believe mind lives on & I believe in Dad's healing power. He said he died on May 13 (his b'day) this is when Debbie left & betrayed. He said until then he thought that at least the people who had worked close w/ him could see his goodness (dedication etc) but that when D betrayed he saw this wasn't so & that all his work was maybe futile but that if every 1 in the world turned against com'm, he'd still stand true to it. Some-1 was yelling at John while correcting him & Dad told them to make sure ~~not~~ they weren't yelling at Grace. By seeing something he might have done like her & yelling at Grace. That's why Dad can be calm bcz he's faced that. He knows himself--that's why he can be loving & will always be dependable. Dad is an int'l'ist. He's neither pro-Chinese nor pro-Soviet. HE'S not a dogmatist. HE understands things & looks at things where as most people just condemn China for its nat'm. Dad believes & trusts only in himself & he is not aligned.

STEPHANIE LYNETTE JONES 14: Atheist, mind lives on. My reason is that u can kill some 1 but their thoughts live on. I think that u believe in ur healing power only to a certain extent--that u can't be a healer all the time & that if u didn't do some healing or I think people wouldn't have *with Lenin (continuation): Hi points of Dad's character: dependability, faithfulness, honesty, love for the world to have everyone equal & fair. (the willingness to never stop until the whole world is free (as long as he can hold out). (He's more pro-Soviet than pro-Chinese)*

FF-11-A-2

form: Jan 6.

Note on RUTH LENIN: Since this assignment was given to me she has on several occasions walked over to the typewriter & stared at what I was doing. I mentioned this to Christine & she told me she does the same thing to her when she's typing the agenda. She also said that she has even ppened her briefcase & gone thru it. Unless this is part of her security duty, I question this behaviour--especially in view of the fact that this is supposed to be the "Staff House" meaning that whatever typing /paperwork goes on in here would be of a confidential nature. I was also told that bcz of Rita's attitude in the past whenever she was confronted (threatening to take Tim back), it was pretty impossible to confront her children. Still, I think security should expect more out of its members & that Ruth needs to be told about it privately. *Mary Lou Crowley said Ruth has done the same thing to her.*

STEPHANIE JONES (cont): followed u if u didn't heal. I also think that people depend on u as a healer even tho they could help themselves to a certain extent by good thoughts. On ur b'day, Debbie B left this cause & which the worrying of urself, it caused u to die & the pain that DB put u thru made u think I did all of the shit like talking, spending special time w/ her, putting her in leadership positions all for nothing & she goes out & does just as much harm as she would've done even if u didn't (unable to find rest of test) (exc)

DANNY MORAN

KEITH GUY: He said he died May 14 when Debbie sold out. Pro-Soviet & he believes in more than himself & he believes in him & knows he is a soc't. JACUNIA MORGAN (GEORGIANNE BRADY) 12: Atheist cuz he doesn't believe in God. Dad thinks mind lives on after death. Well in a way I think that he does cuz if he did not have confidnece in himself, it would not work. Said he died May 13 cuz Debbie hurt him very much. Dad does not believe in himself also he worries about other people besides/ himself. Dad is pro-Soviet. Don't know what Dick said. (exc)

CLARA MCKENZIE 49: F is an atheist. Believes in life after death. Believes in own healing powers. */On/Day/13/14/15/16/17/18/19/20/21/22/23/24/25/26/27/28/29/30/31/* On May 13th, his b'day, he said he literally died. Dick T said that at 1 time or another we all have had treasonous thoughts/ bcz some things I didn't understand. But now I do. I lvoe it here & wouldn't dream of leaving.

ANGELA CASANOVA 22: Not an atheist. Mind lives on. Firmly believes in own healing power btu in ways does not understnad it. Re b'day he said he died. DB also asked him for a sexual relationship. He gave a lot ot DB & she defected from us. Re him being honest & totally dependable: he went thru lots fo pain as a child & grew up w/ lots of strength & we're all his family so he has nothing to hide. *Not* pro-Chinese. Sort of -yes & no- whether he is pro-Soviet & non-aligned. Pro-his own beliefs--more yes than no. (exc)

EDWARD MOORE: pro-USSR, Marx & Lenin. JJ believes in his own power, in mind. He believes u will live on after death.

KIM BARNETT : Atheist. Mind lives on. He has a super-terrestrial power-- believes in it. Said u died on ur b'day May 13 cuz of traitor Debbie went out on his b'day. & did treasonous acts against the cause after all Dad had done for her--gave her love, affection, helped her formher drugs & this is what she does cuz she did not get sexual things put of him. & if 3 billion people on earth betrayed Dad that went against com'm, *but* will still stand w/ him & go down in him. Yes, Dad is pro-Soviet, Vanguardist-List believes as the Soviets. John was being confronted by sec'y & Dad said not to scold him cuz of Grace involvement & John was acting outlike her & that he *is* did the same thing when John did it to him and he started by do the same & caught himself & stopped it & said after that don't ever do that again to him. *His point /Dad's character*



FF-10-A-3

SHAWNTERRI JONES 20: Not an atheist. Mind lives on. Believes in healing power. He died on his b'day. Also Debbie left the cause on his b'day. She went back to the states telling lies about we buty people alive in the ground. Also, on his b'day, he gave his life for us. If it wasn't for us, he would've stayed dead. Re John: said that 1 of his sec'ies reminded (can't find other page) (fair)

MAHELEY JOHNSON 68: Atheist, believes mind lives on, believes in healing power. Died on his b'day when Debbie had gone. Said he didn't want Tim S to have the baby or fool around w/ b'ys. Pro-USSR. Hi points: Dad loves & helps everybody, is forgiving, does everything for us.

CORRIE DUNCAN 70: He died on his b'day. HE believes in healing power. He came back bcz we need him. Believes in himself bcz he controls every 1. (fail)

STAN GIEG: Atheist, mind lives on, believes in own paranormal. (fail)

INEZ CONNEDY 64: Atheist, mind lives on, believes in own paranormal. Was not able to hear re b'day & John. Dick T said he was an elitist--that after he had served his purpose, he felt he could shoot himself. I am not an elitist. Dad's hi points: supreme being, cannot be overcome by any human being in whatever manner that is ~~designed~~ designed. Can always be trusted bcz he is the complete truth. Dad believes in M'ist-L'ist--his own self--pro-Russian.

IDA MAY NICHOLS 77: He believes in life after death. He is the world's greatest libetator of humanity. HE lives what he preaches. Said he loves humanity--all life. HE would like the Russians bcz they believe for 1 & for all.--he said he loved her as his own dhtr. He said he died on his b'day. He would never trust any 1 again. We ~~sh~~ should look into ourselves & search ourselves out. (fail)

EURA MOSES 78: Atheist, Mind lives on. Believes in own paranormal. What he said re b'day--he died bcz Debbie had done treason. Dad is non-aligned. Hi points: loving, understanding, fair. Re Tropp: thought that bcz he was in the propfessional field that gave him privileges above some of us. (good)

NANCY JONES: He told John John to know himself so he won't be fooling around w/ no boys or no girls later. Then he went on to tell about himself, but he knows himself so the only thing on his mind now is us. F is character., he loves people, ~~he~~ he hates no 1, he tries to get along w/ everybody--lots of people. They even don't like us but when Dad talks to them they come over & like us. He doesn't put out no petty talk he talks the truth. When he talks about something nobody can talk but him.. Nobody can be as good as him.

HELEN SNELL 74: Not an atheist--he is a M'ist-L'ist. HE is loving, compassionate, caring, most thoughtful, kindest, most long suffering person I've ever known. Re B'day: said all hell broke loose that day. BELIEVES he can heal all manner of diseases. Believes & knows he has xtra dimensional power & is a perfect leader. Dad Father can do anything but fail. He proves himself to be fair in all he believes in us having the best of everything, food, med care & all kinds of opportunities & I thank u for these classes.

BARBARA KEMP 35: Atheist, doesn't believe in healing power, doesn't believe mind lives on. On May 13, that's when he died all over again on his b'day he said that he cared about each & every 1 of us like he cared for all of us & he loves us very much.

CHRISTA MARSHALL (s.a.m) Atheist, mind lives on, believes in healing power--his own gift. Said he died May 13 bcz Debbie B was very close & turned out to be a traitor. Said we should not yell at John John bcz it reminded him of Grace. HE believes in equality & justice. Dick T said when my brain & my body can no longer be used for this cause, take me out & shoot me.

FF-11-A-4

MARY GRIFFITH JR 16: He said that he used to fuss at John but now he doesn't. He said becuz he knows he was taking grace out on John. I myself believe in Dad ~~bcz of all the opportunities~~ bcz of all the opportunities he had many times to l/leave but still he stays w/ us keeping us all out of danger bringing us all out here out of the ~~way~~/ fascist America. Helps us all to a better education. HE heals us. Helps us to become better com'ts thru educ. Teaches us how to take care of the things he talks about. The way he sees things that no l else does. (very good)

AILEEN TUCKER: Yes, P believes there is no GOD. HE died on his b'day. Mind lives on after death. Doesn't understand the power but knows there is energy that works in him. He knows himself someone was yelling at John John (& u r going too fast for me) (fail)

DOROTHY RAWLINS: 22 Not an atheist. Does believe in healing power. Said on his b'day he died for us due to what hap'd w/ Debbie B. HE has put his life on the line bcz he didn't do what she wanted him to do & he feels guilty he didn't do it. Also how he has to go days w/o any sleep & how much he cares for us & how he's trying to make ends meet & make things better for us. ~~Th~~ hi points: He has cared so much for us he has forgotten about his relatives & stayed w/ us also how he took his life's savings & put it into the cause to make things better for us & how he was offered millions of \$ to leave us & take his family & his close aids but he turned it down & still stayed here. Also how many of us have tried to kill him & he holds no guilt & still ~~accept~~ accepts u as 1 of his children. To me JJ is the strongest & mast com't leader there is u will never find another 1 like him cares & risks his life for u.

LEON PERRY 61: Not an atheist. Believes in own paranormal, mind lives on. He was murdered on his b'day bcz 1 left that he trusted & stole \$ from the people. She is trying to hurt us by lying to the CIA. (fair)

OLLIE HARRINGTON: Atheist. Mind lives on. Believes in own paranormal--he believes in himself. Dad said he died May 13 his b'day due to the love he has shown towards some of us & that lady went out & turned against this movement. He says he knows no 1 loves but him & he will stand for com'm if nobody stands but him bcz it's right & he would die for us all. He said when he saw his sec'y hit on John he knows that she was taking out her hostilities on him & that 1 of the reasons he doesn't raise his voice to him or any other child. He is pro-Soviet or com't. (fair)

ERNESTINE BLAIR 60: Atheist, believes mind lives on, believes in healing. Re: b'day he said he died that she would have to pick his b'day to take off--what a gift--anything to upset & hurt. He had given her his love & care. & had helped her same as he had helped all of his children. She showed how much she cared. He asked the sec'y if she was striking out at some 1 else. Re his character: highest in love & understanding. Also cares for his people. He seems to have the weight of all the little people on him. I wonder how he carries on w/ so much on his mind. It's much more than I can understand. Re Tropp's letter: Looking at or into himself that is a bit deep for me. I try to look into my mind & understand but I find it's not e-z. It will take a lot of thinking to really know ourselves. I try to understand & other times I am at a loss. I think it is wonderful when someone can look at themselves & put what they see into words. I have a lot to learn.

MARIANITA LANGSTON: P believes only what he can see. P has healing power, mind can live on after death. Hi points: he believes in right of people working together to bring about change for people all over the world working classes. & in it all of us come together live w/ each other so we can help others in the world. Prof Dick talked about how he was a traitor ~~and~~ so many make treason happen. He looked at himself. He is not worthy no longer should be put to death. ( )

ORLANDO ROBINSON 11: H<sub>e</sub> died on his b'day--Debbie left ~~the~~ church. She/ ~~etc~~ grabbed John bcz he doesn't handle his children like that. He was talking about Tim S & how they told lies about us. Before he & we leave this world, he was going to get the murderer. (very good)

CANDACE INGRAHAM: Atheist, if mind is soc't sometimes it will live on, believe only in Dad's paranormal healing power. Said he died May 13 after Debbie leaving--said he had given him all to her. All of us would've molested a child back in the states but now our minds r on soc'm so we know better. Hi points: Dad believes only in himself. HE trusts no 1. Dad isn't pro-anything--he believes in com'm. I would describe Dad as the best M'ist-L'ist liberator in the world. The best Dad there is & 1 who practices what he preaches. 1 who's always willing to give & not take & knows what to do, when to do it, how & where. HE sacrifices his life that others might live for com'm. To me an intellectual elitist is some 1 who's taking advantages of having a college education & taking privileges that they shoul'n't that others can't get. Yes, I am an elitist. I think that just bcz 1 work in the baby nursery, I can get what I want & that just bcz I have a lot of knowlege (which really ain't much) in electronics that I can have special privileges (like sleeping in overtime) & before they stopped serving inside I thought that just bcz my mom was a server that I could go inside to get my plate. I don't make hard enough of an effort to get some 1 to wake me up after working overtime in the nursery & I get by w/ it. (exc)

TEDDY MCMURRAY: Not an atheist, mind doesn't live on after death, believes in own paranormal. I believe. Died on his b'day bcz Debbie traitor left the cause bcz JJ wouldn't fuck her. Jim said part of all the time & caring for her & saving her & he showed her the best e.g. in front of her at all times & the only way she can pay Jim back is by leaving on his b'day. JJ would never leave us bcz he is loyal to us.. He is kind & he loves us all. He cares for us so much that he will die for us & be tortured for 20-30 yrs for us. Gives his eyes for us just as long as we can be safe & no 1 bothers w/ us. When Grace was yelling at John, she saw Grace in his features.

I think Dad is a M'ist-L'ist. I think he doesn't believe in nothing else but M'ism-L'ism--he is the purest form of com'm that walks the earth. I believe he can heal but I know the most important thing I think is to have knowledge & sensitivity. (exc)

KAREN LAYTON: Atheist, don't know if he believes in life after death or not. Does believe in his own power as he knows he has superordinary or metaphysical abilities & powers. I have certainly witnessed them many times myself. & of course I believe Jim to be the most worldly-wise, insightful man alive in the world. No doubt in my mind about it. On Jim's b'day he died over Debbie B. He said if 3 million people sold out, he'd still stand up by what he knew to be com't, principled, right. Said he'd no longer trust another person--only trust himself & principle. Said he knows himself completely & we all need to face more in ourselves. HE knows when he gets angry at John John if it's justified or he just sees some action off Grace coming out in John. Then he knows it's not right to punish John for his assc w/ Grace as naturally a child will pick up some attributes of his mother. Jim is always honest (as much as he can be w/ dishonest people) that we all are. He's totally responsible & dependable. Worries about all the ~~actions & sayings of his~~ <sup>old</sup> ~~never swayed from com't principle. every single~~ <sup>old</sup>

FF-11-A-6

KAREN LAYTON : collective & each individually. HE'S principled in every breath, every single action everyday of the yr. Never waivers from com't principle. There 'S no person alive on earth as principled as Jim is. He's the most highly evolved human being.. HE'S pro-Soviet bcz the Soviets have followed a consistent pattern of supporting the revolutionary movements all over the world. If they were to change their policy, I'm sure he would change his opinion. HE supports principle wherever he sees it. He supports freedom of the oppressed & economic distribution of all the wealth. He would make the greatest leader of any country & of any world bcz he understands all things & is a totally committed com't. Re Tropp: I agree w/ what he said about intellectuals. Actually I really have never put myself in the same category as intellectuals bcz I know I'm not bright enough to be 1. My mind is slow & sluggish & I don't catch on to many things. I don't put myself above others. I feel very much a part of & I don't believe I've remained "separate". I do however, take special privileges many times when I should not such as getting extra food when I eat. I still have elitist patterns which I need to kill. I have no problem w/ the idea of shooting those who r not contributing to the cause of soc'm. Why else should any 1 be alive? I also believe it would be totally right to kill ~~some~~/ any 1 who tried to leave soc'm to go back to cap'm. I really question very little bcz every time I have questioned, I've fucked things up bad! Every time I've waived from Jim's instructions, I've made terrible mistakes. (exc should've been exc +)

RUTH LOWERY: Atheist, mind lives on, believes in own paranormal gifts. Said he wanted to die when Debbie turned traitor but he couldn't bcz he thought of all of us & our needs & he's an unselfish Dad that only thinks of the needs of all of us. He said John was a very sensitive boy & John remembers what Grace did when she had sex in front of him. JJ is a true M'ist-L'ist. Believes in equality & justice. Doesn't believe in racism, sexism or elitism. Dad is pro-Soviet, does believe in himself, non-aligned. Re Tropp: that he was an educational elitist, he tried to be a good soc't but bcz of his elitism, he hadn't been able to become 1 & he said when his usefulness is over he should be taken out & shot bcz he doesn't believe he'll change.. I disagree bcz when a person has served well, that tho they r an elitist, they shouldn't be killed bcz it hasn't affected the cause bcz had it done so, he wouldn't have served the cause so well. (good)

FANNIE JORDAN 64: Atheist. Doesn't believe mind lives on, believes in own healing power. I agree w/ him on these things. F died on his b'day. F's character; he's kind, concerned, loving, he's a good com't & a good F. F believes in himself. I don't question nothing about JT.

JOICY CLARK 66: Dad is an atheist, believes in mind living on, believes in own paranormal gift. He died on his B'day--he'd give his own life to save John. He dedicates himself to protect his people. He is the only saviour we have--this is what Dad knows about himself--He is com't. Dick wrote he was a self-centered person--feels like he's above others--I have a portion of this part in me. (fair)

MIKE LUND 21: Atheist--he has often said that if there is a god, he must be a monster to have created this mess. I think he believes mind lives on but that is of no revolutionary significance--it would simply serve to pacify people if we emphasized it. I think he firmly believes in healing power altho he doesn't rely on it totally or build it up. He firmly believe or else ~~why~~ so many people would not be here. (exc +)

FRANCES STEVENSON: F is a saviour. Mind lives on after death, believes in own healing power. He only believes in his gift. What did he say re his b'day? His b'day is in June. Re John John he said that he is his son & he will

FF-11-A-7

FRANCES STEVENSON : (cont) & he will never have sex w/ a child. hi points: is that he is all others. He believes only in his gift. I believe only in him.

CHRIS JONES 20: Atheist bcz he doesn't believe in any religion at all. Said that when the body does the mind dies w/ it too. But the mind will live on in another form another body if u did not fulfill any good in the world in the world the 1st time around. Yes, does believe in own healing paranormal gifts. bcz it has brought many of us out of cancer & many other diseases of the US. There is no doubt that he knows of his healing paranormal. Said that on his b'day May 13, Debbie B sold us out--that he literally died on that day. Bcz she knew so much & she sold out bcz of sex. Said that he was a com't thru & thru & if 3 billion people of the world sold out com'm. he would still be a com't. He would stand for com'm if they plucked his eyes, out & cut his hands & arms off. If he were to only have his body w/ no arms or legs he would still be a com't. HE knows himself better than any 1. He has gone thru sex games until he is sick of seeing a man or woman. He does not feel he has to have sex bcz sex to him is a very low plain to be in. When he thinks of all the suffering in the world, he cannot even think of his sexual needs & this is what keeps Dad from being a sexual deviate. Dad is more pro-Soviet bcz he believes that they r the vanguard of M'ist-L'ism--the mother of the 3rd World.--the supporter of countries who need help from cap't oppressors. But more than anything he believes more in his own self, bcz he is the only 1 in the world who lives up to the teachings of com'm--M'ism-L'ism. He is the only man who does not need any type of luxuries or fine clothes. He is the only person who thinks of his people 1st & only of them & never of himself. Some hi points: He always provides for his family (all of us), doesn't let cap't tendencies get him down. HE does not live for sex games or desires. Com'm is the only way to him. Religion does not keep him brainwashed--he sees thru all of the cap't ways of oppressing us. Dad is providing for us day & night--he never gets any sleep bcz of what he's doing for us constantly. He is willing to give his life for any 1 of us at anytime. If he could turn himself in to free us, he would not hesitate 1 minute. He is always on the move to keep us free. Dad said there is no way that Grace or Tim Stoen could ever get John back. HE put up w/ too much shit from these 2 & he had to go thru a lot to get him. Besides, John is his own son--not Tim Stoen's. & he will not let them take any 1 for that matter. He has said they will have to kill him 1st before they take any 1 of us. I feel also they will have to kill me too & any 1 w/ their right mind should have that in mind by now. Dad will do anything & I stress that anything for us. (very good)

LUCILLE TAYLOR 80: Atheist, mind lives on, not only believes but he knows he is the only true healer in the world today. May 13 was F's b'day. HE said he died on his b'day. Said he died bcz of the traitorous act DB pulled on us after so many kind acts of love that he had shown her. We r true soc'ts here in Jt don't believe in suicide. Have the best med services, best food, comfortable homes to live in. Best nursing staff anywhere on earth. Each wish is our command in the SCU. I hope I understand the question re John. If I remember the sec'y saw some resemblance of Grace & John & spoke harsh to him but she was wrong but John showed the true soc't side of love w/ his genius qualities.. I feel that I know F can heal as he healed me the 1st time I saw him & I had no idea I had cancer. 4 consecutive months--saved of a massive heart attack. F is pro-Soviet & has an alliance w/ both Cuba & Russia as they have offered aid to Guyana & that would naturally include Jt as we r Guyanese citizens. /TX Thank u ,Dad. (exc)

LOUISE SHAVERS 55: Atheist, doesn't believe mind lives on, believes he heals, said he died on b'day bcz DB left. A sec'y was questioning John & he could not understand where she was but he knew himself better--he'd never molest or yell at a child. Hi points: whole life is to help others--for the world pro-Soviet, honest & just, D of P (fair)

MARY COSTILLO: Atheist, mind lives on, says he doesn't understand his healing but it does happen. I agree w/ this. F said he died on his b'day bcz of that sister who did what she did. F says he knows what the sec'y was trying to do. Hi points: his love & understanding. Jim believes in himself. I don't question things I just let things go & try to understand them as best I can. I know everything has a reason. (fail)

LOREATHA BUCKLEY 21: Atheist, believes mind lives on, believes in healing to help others. Dad died on his b'day when Debbie killed him--she went out & told lies & went back & told lies. Dad said if u take John u have to take him. Dad talks to John--doesn't yell or yank on him--talks softly. Dad he's loving, kind, forgiving, understanding, pro-Soviet. Didn't understand Tropp's letter--wealthy do violence to get their houses. (good)

JULIUS EVANS: re Tropp: He thought being an intellectual that he had a privilege of scrutinizing every thought & action of intellectually bridging his mind or able to avoid dealing w/ the issue presented as a person that lacks such a position (another page must be missing--do not see the answer re JJ) (exc)

WILLI THOMAS 18: Atheist, on his b'day Debbie left & became traitor & we had to have a white night almost an alpha. Re John; he showed love toward all children bcz some take hostility of Grace out on John John. Hi points: Dad is pro-Soviet, a benevolent leader, he stays here & he is a prisoner just for us (rest of paper re JJ missing) Re Tropp: Said all intellectuals should be shot after they're not useful any more. Also said that traitors could easily sell out bcz of things that go on in their minds (very good)

MAUREEN TALLEY: Atheist--doesn't believe in any religion or mystical ideas altho he knows about them & has used these ideas to bring people into com't revolutionary thinking & action. I don't know if Dad believes the mind lives on I don't think that Dad really knows; altho he has claimed to have talked to people after they have died (this again may be a method used to bring people around to com'm & keep their minds interested in some mystical happening). I don't understand what relevance this has on a daily basis day to day dialectical materialist thinking. Therefore, I would have to say that Dad does not. Dad has to believe in his healing power--(just his own). He has stated that he doesn't understand it, but uses it for good purposes, which is to give people health & save them from suffering deep tragedies & pain & to keep them healthy for the revolutionary work we do. I personally don't believe in it, but know I believe in Dad so I accept it as something I am ignorant about. Dad said he died on his b'day bcz of Debbie leaving & becoming so evil. Dad knows himself so well that he knows he may have a bad reaction to John John sometimes bcz of Grace, but he has examined this & recognizes it so well that he would never put these feelings on John John or react towards him unfairly bcz of it. Hi points: Highest point is his loyalty to whatever he has taken on as his responsibility, whether it is a belief in a way of life a person, a child, or an animal--he is loyal all of his life--he would never turn his back on his beliefs. He said that if he was a cap't he would really be sorry bcz he would really be a loyal 1st. He is honest--or as honest as we will allow him to be.

FF-10-A-8

FF-11-A-9

DONNA PONTS 15: Yes, he is an atheist. Believes in own healing power. Believes that the mind lives on after death. On May 13, he died. Debby chose this day to do her evil--after ~~the~~ all the goodness and character she has shown. If 3 billion people chose not to be communists, then he would stand alone. Becz of certain facial expressions of John & disposition. --caught himself striking out at Grace thru John. John but knows himself so much that he stopped it. Re Troppi. In back of everyone's mind there is treason. All intellectuals who refuse to change should be shot that continue to practice elitism. (exc)

BRENDA WARREN 16: He said that he saw Grace screaming at John and said that he thought back & said stop that Grace--Because of the way she used to treat him. He is a revolutionary, a M'ist-L'ist, a true & honest leader. He believes there is only 1 god & that is the 1 u can see. He is a dad to us all. He is a libetator. Sometimes I feel like getting away from it all. I walk by the bush and say I could just leave but I don't really have the courage as I say I do. I am an elitist in many ways even though I put on a big front ~~THE TIME AND SAY~~ I'm not. I think when u give all ur love and time to us, we shit on u & don't even care. I say I would stand up for the revolution but who knows when the time comes I might sell out, becuz no one knows what they will really do. U can only do it when the time comes. I am sorry for these feelings but they just come into my head & sometimes when I think how bad they are. I wish I could just forget all thoughts. Thank u, Dad (Very thoughtful & honest for a 16 yr old JEG) Dad is an atheist. Believes mind lives on. Believes in own healing power. He said if 3 million would sell out, he would still stand up for com'm becuz when Debbie Blakey left she saw his great pain after all he had done for her and all his teachings she would leave and especially on his b'day. He died becuz of that. (Exc)

ALIDA SANTIAGO (page w/ answer re JJ is lost)

HELEN JOHNSON 49: Yes, Dad is an atheist, believes in own healing power. He doesn't like to go into it but it's a fact. He does believe in his extra-sensory powers. Yes, he is a com't-- a true M'ist. He is a leader of his people. He sees the needs of the people; knows the struggles we have been thru. He doesn't want to be called god. He is full of love, he's kind, he's good; he reaches out to make us grow. He protects us from the enemies, he's reaching out to protect us. He has given up self. On his b'day he died. Died on account of traitor, someone he had put a lot of trust in, someone who some of the things he stood for; business parts of things (?). She had taken money. He said the only thing he hates ~~is~~ is he didn't take her offer & stated that he didn't take her offer came back to us becuz he didn't have anyone to take his place. Re Elitism: I don't thnk I am but I can get angry w/ myself becuz I can't do as others & my reading and spelling do not make it possible for me to explain myself. But since I have been here I have the chance now to learn that I didn't have before. (exc)

DOROTHY SIMPSON 56: (page w/ answers on it lost)

TINY TURNER: Father is an atheist. He don't believe in nothing he can't see. Yes, he does believe in healing power in his self. He said that if 1000 people turn their backs on com'm, he will always be one & he saw Debbie pick the worst day to betray him on his ~~5/13~~ b'day & he will die for what he believes in. He said that he knows the reason that the secretary dumped on ~~John~~ John--becz she was taking it out on John for Grace Stoen's betraying us & putting him in a lot of pain. & he ~~and~~ he caught himself doing the

TINY TURNER (CONT) : same thing & he has to watch it. I also don't believe in nothing I can't see too bec'z he never did nothing for me (fair)

PAT GREENNET (B) Father is an atheist. Believes that mind lives on after death. Firmly believes in healing power. What he said May 13: I died but knew I couldn't if everyone leaves, I must remain true to com'm. Re John John that shows he's loving and dependable; don't let the reflection of Grace influence your actions. Hi points of character: honest, loving, dependable. Nonaligned--believes in self but is an internationalist. thoughts re Tropp's solution: Shoot 'em (intellectual elitists) I agree when they cease to be productive to collective--off'em (exc +)

DOROTHY BREWER: Atheist, mind lives on after death, believes in own healing power.. Jim died on his b'day the day Debbie betrayed him organization said that if 3 billion people left him he would stand alone & remain a com't The reason he would not molest children is because he knows himself.. Sec'y should not take anger she has for Grace out on John & John. when some of her characteristics show up in him. Jim pro-Soviet. Believes in himself only. I can relate to Dick Tropp being an elitist bec'z I'm independent. I probably could become a traitor subconsciously. It would take more time for me to put my thoughts into this statement. (good)

DOROTHY SIMPSON 57: Father is an atheist. Does not believe in a god. Believes mind lives on after death by other people. Yes, Father believes in himself and healings because he is a true soc't. On his b'day he said he died Debbie caused this by turning traitor & stole \$. Dad said John John and him would go somewhere together and die together if it came to that. John John was his true son. Dad loves all of us dearly.

RUTHIE QUINN 37: Atheist. Dad believes mind lives on. Believes in his own healing power. Jim is pro-Soviet. On b'day he died bec'z of traitor. (fair-extra class)

JO ANN JOHNSON 19: Dad is an atheist. "e doesn't believe there is a God who is loving etc. and all powerful. He believes that the mind does have power. Believes that the mind does live on after death & can go on to another body. This isn't important for revolutionaries. Dad believes on his own healing powers but doesn't give credit to a god--he believes in his mind. He said on his b'day he literally died. He had shown so much care for Debbie. If 3 million people went against com'm. he would still stand for it/ bec'z he knows it is right. He knows himself (about John's situation) When he feels hostile or wants to take hostilities out "(?)" he knows that he may be mad at John (because of Grace) but he doesn't take it out on John--bec'z John has nothing to do with what Grace did. The high points of Dad's character is--He knows himself--is truthful--knows not to trust anybody--is familiar with the people, knows strategy, doesn't live above the people, is concerned even about the littlest of things, stands up for what he knows is right even if it is popular or not.. I would think that Dad is pro-USSR bec'z USSR is an internationalist. But Jonestown is still the highest form of soc'm it is the purest of all. ( good ).

VIOLA FORKS 43: Father is an atheist. Believes mind lives on after death. Firmly believes in healing. Re b'day: Said he died on his b'day May 13th bec'z Debbie left the cause. What did Father say about John (no response given) Hi point of JJ's character: he is pro-Soviet, Re-Tropp- He is a true, kind, loving, understanding, devoted, pure com't. Re Tropp: He felt that he was an intellectual and somehow he still feels that way. He can't come to terms w/ the identity of Blacks- Blacks. Altho he feels some guilt for not writing his own self-ish thoughts. ~~He could have stopped some of the traitors that left this cause.~~



FF-11-A-11

WANDA SWINNEY 30: Father is an atheist & doesn't believe in some damed sky god. Father does believe that the mind lives on after death. He does firmly believe on his supra-natural healing powers. Father stated that he died on his b'day when Debbie chose to become a traitor & deserter on that day. He stated he didn't understand how people could fail to see his love & kindness and told of his extreme sacrifices that he had made for us. He also didn't understand how some failed to see his love and showed such lack of interest in work and caring for the property of Jt or building of it. Dad stated that when one of his secretaies was talking to him about John John, he analyzed himself and found that his 1st impulses were a result of his hostility & frustration w/ Grace. That is why he doesn't raise his voice or talk hostilely to him due to this delicate situation. JJ is pro-Soviet but really is rather non-aligned becuz he is the highest form of com'm & no other country lives up to his standards--Soviet Union comes closest. Some of the hi points of is chatacter is that he believes in com'm & that no matter what he would not sell out his beliefs. Dad si anegalitarian in all social, racial, and economic aspects. Dad is the most loving, waring, patient, intelligent person I have ever known or will everknow. He loves his g family so much that he daily sacrifices his health, freedom, personal family life to free us and establish com'm here. (exc)

ALIDA SANTIAGO 20: Father is an atheist bcz father me and (she doesn't continue). He said he died on M'ay 13bcz the enemies that love goes out have the love-hate syndrome that at one time they used to love us but now they hate us. (extra class) (wrote on test that she needs help in spelling words)

SUE GRIMM 37: Dad is atheist. Believes in mind living on after death. Believes in own g supra-natural/ healing power I believe in them too. He said he died on X/ his b'day bc no one could see his goodness bcz he saw Grace's expression on J'hn's face And X knew he was angry at that and was taking it out on the child. He knew when touching a child it was sexual & he knows his feelings. He is honest and shows his love for everyone. He treats everyone equal. He is showing us how to become com't. JJ is pro-Soviet. Yes, he believes in himself; becuz he knows he can't trust anyone else. I believe in him bca no matter what X is doneto him, he still goes on and does what is right (good)

ANNETTE JONES 52: F is an atheist. Believes in a soul but not life after death. Said he died on his b'day. All the good he has done was not X realised, but he survived to help us bcz we need him. Said he would not give up John, no more than he would give up any of us. Pro-Soviet. Dick Tropp said he was treasonos at 1 point should be shot when treasonos. Bcz of college education thought he was superior to peoples w/ little education. F knows he has healing power. (exc +)

ODELL RHODES: Dad is antheist, believes mind lives on after death, believes in his own prarnormal. He said that o n M'ay 13th, he died becuz of all he had done for Debbie. He also said that by recognizing that his anger at John is often ddirected at what he sees in JOHN that reminds him of Grace. Shows that he knows himself & that's what makes him dependable & shows his ccharacter. He also shows character in his devotion to com't principles & to us. His lack of want for, but proper use of power like by putting peoples forum before him shows his devotion as Dof P. Prof Tropp feels that elitism of the educated can lead to becoming a traitor & that in the end it they can't or don't change they should be shot.

KAREN LENDB: Dad is an atheist, believes mind lives on after death. He believes in his own paranormal. He literally died bcz of defector. He is pro-Soviet, benevolent, outstanding. Dick Tropp: If u're going to be an anarchist, might as well die now for the revolution. I agree. I feel since my last council on mother's porch, <sup>as if</sup> my elitism is concerned, it no longer exists. (xtra class)

JAN WILSEY 28: F is an atheist. Believes that mind lives ~~on~~ after death. F does believe in the healing power. Yes, I do believe in the paranormal for it was ~~a~~ a stage to show me that soc'm or com'm is right & what dad says is the truth. Said he died on his b'day bcz

he had given a lot of love to Debbie & trusted her and she committed treason. He said that the sec'y was expressing her hate <sup>for</sup> Grace. JJ is the most honest, loving, forgiving & he will always think of the people's will first. He lives for us and it would be so e-z for him to die in fact it would be a relief if he could, but this only goes to show his extreme love that none of us can touch & we so often don't understand. I ~~do~~ believe dad is pro-Soviet. Dick Tropp: I ~~am~~ an elitist and an intellectual & I do believe I ~~am~~ dangerous bcz an ~~elitist~~ <sup>elitist</sup> is a very uncaring person & does not relate to the suffering of others on a personal level but only on an intellectual level. And all should ~~be~~ watched at all times. And I should be shot when I ~~am~~ no longer show any sort of concern for the people. (good)

SANDRA EVANS: Father is an atheist, I ~~am~~ an atheist. ~~Yes~~, mind <sup>lives</sup> on after death. Dad believes in own healing power. Re b'day: U ~~am~~ said I died on my b'day. Debbie Blakey left this cause & went to the ~~o~~ side of the traitors. U r pro-Soviet & believe in self only. U care ~~ab~~ about all people & u want people to ~~be~~ fed all over the world. U believe in honesty, & helping people to grow, whatever it takes.

JERRY RHEA 25: ~~-ATHEIST-~~ ~~mind~~ Dad is an atheist, mind lives on after death, believes in own paranormal. Dad had said that Debbie had betrayed him on his b'day. Dad is pro-Soviet and he is not pro-China. Dad's character is he is equal & loving to everyone. Even though all the things we put him thru he still ~~lives~~ lives on to guide us to a ~~b~~ better way of life. Even if we all decided to leave him, Dad would still find a way to better the revolution. He shows to see ourselves by giving an example of what he had to go thru. Dad tells of us how he would love to die & most of us fear death & that should tell us how much character he shows in really caring for us. (very good)

ODELL BLACKWELL: (first part of paper is not here)...to do all of this. He would have to be love, all love, also to prepare a place where u can enjoy a beautiful future so I ~~am~~ so happy being here, bcz I know what I want. I love u, Odell Blackwell.

EDDIE WASHINGTON 76: Father is a healer. This is a phase. He heals maturely (?). Born healer. He is a profit/ Socialist. He is pro-Soviet. He is devoted to his son, John. He says he would die for him. No one will ever get him. He was a shocked man over what Debbie ~~did~~ He says he died on his b'day. In all, he is a real honest dad. He believes in himself bcz he is the greatest I have ever known and will know. He is the truth and the light and life to many peoples to me u r everything. There is no other.

JANN GURVICH 24: (I didn't answer the question originally bcz sinve I wrote the questions for the test, I thought it unfair to take the test) (Still, I can answer question re Your beliefs etc. and Tropp. ) Atheist ~~believes~~, believes mind lives on (altho this is a fact, it is not to ~~be~~ something to dwell on as it leads to divergence from revolutionary thought

FF-11-A-12

JANN GURVICH (cont): & action directly into a religious framework & to Marx's axiom that religion is the opiate) Believes in own para-normal healing gift. I honestly did not remember what the sec'y ~~said~~ had done in regard to John John when u asked the question on the test. Hi points /dad's character: I think his greatest desire is that we ~~ppd~~ <sup>and the hi point of his character</sup> should be like him so that we could effect change in this world. That he is willing daily to be that e.g. in every facet of his existence (to show his love, to show his e.g. of "power" or decision maker w/out any elitism, to be a X male w/out any sexism, to be a human being w/out displaying racism, to be not old yet to love & respect seniors to ~~be~~ give the utmost compassion and & empathy & teach us how it is to feel the pain of another w/out having to go thru that exact same pain ourselves) that is to me the hi point of your character--to do everything in your power to teach us and make yourself amenable to us so that we may learn to be like u. For human beings, there is no evolution of character w/out an e.g. and u'r the most profound <sup>example</sup> that the world has ever known. There ~~are~~ <sup>are</sup> no creatures so fortunate on this earth as we r.

to be great and humble at the same time

Re: TROPP: I respect where he's coming from // ~~xxx~~ // being an intellectual who is detached from the people and unfeeling and callous and disrespectful of people who were- do not have book-knowlege, but I do not see imposing that ~~uniform~~ <sup>uniform</sup> solution on a group of people that is not uniform. Tonight ~~the~~ at the ACO mtg, I watched Carolyn L be the ameliorator and the mediator when the tempers of Bob Christian & Darrrell Devers flared to unreasonable proportions (the former threatening to quit as an ACO and the latter hostile at Jack his supervisor). She did a superb and masterful job of bringing about solutions and de-escalating hostility. I don't know who else could've done it but you. If the others in the room were capable of that type of quick and effective on the spot counseling, they didn't do it (maybe there were others who could've done what she did just as well, it's just that they didn't do it). Intellectuals like her r useful intellectuals. Those who r committed to u, to ur kind of soc'm: Jonestown soc'm and not anybody else's, those intellectuals who may study political ideology but do not use it as a bludgeon to show how smart and superior they r (I've done this type off shit), those intellectuals r useful. What can I call them? Worker intellectuals? Intellectuals amenable to the people at all times and accountable to the people at all times? Those r the only type of intellectuals that should be tolerated.

Frankly though, I think if u ~~get rid of intellectuals~~ bcz they r the elite, then another elite may spring up in their place (e.g. the professionals, people with training). So why not deal w intellectuals & make them accountable? Still, I really respect Tropp for what he said and I think his solution could be selectively applied per a benevolent & wise Def P.

30-6-78

and

Morse

- 1 ~~bottle Vit B12 - Lig pharmacy~~
- 3 ~~AVE vaginal supp. Lig pharmacy~~
- 1 ~~oz. bottle Triamin Cough Syrup / Sharon I. nurse.~~
- 1 ~~Tube Diengtal - Sofus / m. Torkette~~
- 2 ~~Tubes Sulfam - 3 Smiths Lig office~~
- 1 ~~at Decadron - Larry office~~

FF-11-A-14

756  
686  
70

FF-11-A-15

James Edwards 57— Father is an atheist. Mind lives on after death. Believes in own paranormal gift. Re b'day: He said he was a com't. If everyone went back he would still be a com't. When the sec'y was palying w/ John John he was reminded of how Grace molested him. He said that he had (?) the idea of child molesting but he knows himself & the highest principle that he is. Dad is the Highest Principle Carter that has ever lived on this planet. or will ever be known. Prof. Dick Tropp in his letter said that treason is in every 1. U have to know that it is there to confess / it & know that u can suppress it. He also said that when 1 has outlived his or her usefulness that they should be shot for the com't revolution. I say the same. (good)

Marion Campbell—61 Dad said that he was very hurt by Debbie on May 13 he died.. He is fair to everything & everyone. He will stand for u also w/ com'm.

LUCIOES BRYANT— Father believes in healing. The mind lives on. He is not an atheist, believes in himself. (fail)

DARLENE NEWMAN—JJ is an atheist. HE does firmly believe in his own paranormal gifts. I think that ~~these~~ gifts were used as a kind of pulling card. Dad said that he died on his b'day & he thought that because of all the goodness he had shown, all of the good he has done, that someone would recognize that. But when Debbie B who had witnessed & partook of his goodness spit on him by defecting from this cause, Dad felt all of the yrs of hurt & pain never being understood as a principle bearer. If the world turns against com'm there will always be one true com't, bec' Dad will always be a com't. A sec'y was speaking harshly to John bec' she recognized in him some expression or reminder of Grace. If she had known herself better, she would have recognized this & not taken hostilities for Grace out on John. Da knows himself so well that he doesn't let emotional situations get to him. He could never molest a child bec' he recognizes the make-up of a child molester & the reasons they do this. Jim believes in himself only bec' he knows how true he is, but he can never really trust anyone else to uphold the principle that he is the ultimate example of. Dick I felt he was an intellectual elitist, & that after he & people like him had served their purpose to the cause, they should be shot. He says they could / never be trusted. I don't think that I am an intellectual, but I do recognize in myself some forms of elitism. (good)

RUSSELL MOTON—Father is an atheist. Believes mind lives on after death. Believes in own paranormal. Said he died on his b'day. That Debbie leaving on his b'day was an act of cruelty. He felt so frustrated bec' he couldn't seem to get people to see his goodness (the inability to communicate—that was his chief frustration. His sec'y was seeing Grace's resemblance in John & had to make sure that 1 doesn't react to this when dealing w/ him. He said 1 must question themselves & this would totally integrate themselves, e.g. men fondling girls is sexual women fondling boys is sexual. Jim's high point is he stands for sac't principle no matter whether no one stands w/ him even if it ~~means~~ tears him apart. He's pro-Soviet. Dick hit on some conflicts even w/in myself. If there is no change (?), he is right.

BECKY BEIKAMN—Dad is atheistic. The only god there is is in oneself, Himself. He does believe that mind lives on after death (proof is the child born to the mother who didn't want him bec' she had committed suicide. This proves it bec' he—the baby born to the mother—was discarded by his mom & he will reap what he did in his former life/ as a mother to kill herself & left those children alone. Very selfish on her part. He believes in the paranormal. It's been proven when he went up to Walter & said it would be OK & he was the same w/ Tom.

Lin Russian (cont)

and fair leader who thinks of his followers even if they betray him by the hatred acts wer perform. He is a D of P, pro-soviet, ~~from~~ loving in any situation

Tommy Johnson - i think u believe in u (he had written "just you" but scratch ed it out) since u're the most nigh and u re more soviet because of last lives. before u were lenin. i believe ur healings r real and there is re-incarnation. i think ur gign character is ~~not~~ not living for urself and trust only in urself. and being an example and interested only in the revolution. the other i wasn't here to find out about all. i had stockwell's paper sheets (news on ex-cia stockwell) last week and this week down rayer and just got in last night. (good)

green poplin father believes life lives on after death. rather believes in healing. yes, he healed me. he said he died may 13. nigh points/jj's character. we are all the same as i w/ jj & as if we were john-john. he makes no difference. we--the people. dick tropp-elitist--make our own ~~differe~~ difficulties among ourselves. not as jj teaches even me (fair)

1416 Maurice Romano--dad is not an atheist, does not believe mind lives on after death, doesn't believe in own healing power. but he has to do it for some people. dad said i would like to die on my b day may 13 ~~before-soviet~~. he don't believe in himself. and he works w/ other socialist countries-ussr. (raid)

Esther Willard- yes u r an atheist. u do believe mind lives on after death. y yes, u believe in ur own dimension of power and healing. u said on ur birthday which was may 13, u died a double death ~~because~~ of Debbie Drakey's treasonous act of stealing \$25,000 from the people. u had given her so much so many times. the law has ~~come~~ come for 1 of ur people, u would always say over ur dead body. like Irvin pwkins was being framed on some false charge to be put in jail. when one of the secretaries was talking to John John u could see she was thinking that she was striking ~~her~~ Grace through the child as u had done. when u realized it u made a quick change and became very gentle, understanding and got the matter under control. u also said u as a child remember having sex w/ a small child, realized it was wrong, and got it under control and got to know urself. therefore u are the most kind and loving person on this universe bec u do know urself. Dad i believe u're marxist-leninist. pro-soviet. u also said if 10,000 people denied being a communist, u were a communist and would be a communist until the day u died. (fair) ~~should have been~~

FF-11-A-16

Lew Jones 21: (continued: If you commit suicide you will come back generations. His high point of character are his loving, sensitive, concern for all ~~people~~ people. He is the only one who practices what he preaches. Dad said that he died on his birthday when Debbie left. That all the love and concern he showed her, to try to make her a better socialist. Didn't do any good. It teach him that if 3 billion people turn against ~~communism~~, he would be one true communist that would never go back on his belief. (excellent)

Kevan Grubbs: Yes, yes, he does. He said that he died on May 13 because of the evil bitch, Debbie Blakey; he said it to us hoping we would look at ourselves and realize the pain that he is going through night and day. He feels that he would never have sex with a child. He knows that he has different feelings but faces them and grows from them to make us grow. The high points of father are he cares only for our safety and health of well being not material products. He cares about us more than himself and is the most perfect form of communism today and if everyone leaves him he will know that he was the most perfect communist in the world and practiced it. He believes in himself only because when he put his trust in others they spit on him and betrayed him. He shows kindness and every time he gets hurt because people don't appreciate him. Dick Tropp - solution for elitists that have no more hope was to shoot them; it applies to me in that I am still very anarchistic; want to do my own ~~own~~ <sup>nasty</sup> thing at times, very ~~nasty~~ at times and can change a great deal.

(Excellent)

Ezekial Wilson: ~~Yes~~ No, Yes, Yes. He said that he can't trust no one now because people (Debbie Blakey) 1 more are starting to be traitors. And what he was talking about John John, was that he would have more faith in himself than others. He is pro soviet and I believe that dad is the only one in the world who cares for us because he gave us a new life in Jonestown. He gave us a land of our own so we can be free without worrying about fascist police, gangs, KKK, CIA, etc. (Extra class recommended)

Diana Smith 21: No, his <sup>does not</sup> is not an atheist. He said he died on his birthday on May 13, 1978. Mind/lives after death. He believes in his healing power of his own gift. I feel that he said this because he has been through so much suffering for Black and minority people and have been killed so many times because he tried to help people until he felt that if they take John John or if ~~anything~~ anything should happen to him they all he put his life into was gone. He has given so much of his time until he couldn't spend it with his younger son that needs affection ~~more~~ more. He is constantly haunted by this guilt and some of us still think his sons are to be always angels. I had the same idea in my head until I saw him pour this life out for me and then I woke up. If it had been any other leader, I probably would have left the movement.

(Fair - extra class)

FF-11-A-17

Shirlee Fields 40. Dad is aligned with communism. He is an atheist - yes. Yes, Father believes that mind lives on after death. Father believes in his healing power yes, yes, in paranormal gifts. Father believes in Father; said he died on his birthday because Debbie chose to become a traitor then. Dad said in reference to secretary, about Joh John, that his love and level of honesty was that he would not raise his ~~xxx~~ voice to the child. Thank you Dad. Dad's high points are high commitment - his dedication; how he works day and night - he lives ~~xx~~ at the level of the people -equality- on one is any more ~~special~~ special than another - dedication to ideals - dependable to the people. Dad is pro-soviet and honest. Dad keeps his word and dad is committed. I believe that dedication and commitment are very important. I believe dad stands for those who cannot and he believes in individual and group criticism. Dad is willing to hear and believes in free thinking as long as he hears it first. His high point is the truth and love. My grasp of marxism needs to be expanded and my time spent on it. Dad is the principle and he stands above all else. He never raises voice, dependable; not deviate such as molesting children. (Good)

Chris Talley 20. Dad is an atheist. No, mind dies with body. Healing, yes but doesn't understand some of the things that happen. Says he died on his birthday because (1) Debbie chose to leave on his birthday; it hurt him even more (2) she defected after all he's done for her; (3) proved that he can't trust anyone, (4) \_\_\_\_\_ will not depict his character even though ~~they~~ <sup>he</sup> cannot deny it. Don't look at John and ~~the hostility~~ be hostile when you see the resemblance to Grace's facial features, know your feelings. Character: doesn't show favoritism, sacrifices his life, ~~stands up for~~ stays up for days for us, doesn't take privileges even when he could have, considers each person as an individual, and deals with them as one. Is not pro-Chinese although China has some good points that can't be overlooked; is Pro Soviet, but not blind to their ways; has his own views of communism as well. Dick Tropp: I agree with what he said. I need to look at myself too. ~~and~~ (Excellent)

Cleve Swinney 67. If you don't believe in a God in the skies or anywhere else, he is an atheist. Yes, I have heard say don't know where comes from but it is there. Because I have experienced this healing several times On his birthday we had a hell of a white night; he said would like to go this would be the best time to go to Russia. High point would be ~~Jonestown~~ flourish grows ~~into~~ into communism when each could stand, take punishment without a gripe the next would be a good fight I just hope before I leave here I wouldn't mind a good fight myself. I don't remember about John John. (written word for word - not all understandable) (Good)

<sup>21</sup>  
Lew Jones: Dad doesn't believe in anybody but himself. He does believe in life after death (over)

FF-11-A-18



Ernestine March 48 continued: her dearly but beyond this point, there is no one else I will confide in as belief or trust altho there are many great people..dad has called together here so this commune can be built to save those of us who wish to saved. Myself I could care less for my own life but as long as there is a possibility I can be productive I am willing to continue on but as soon as this stops, I ask you dad just let me graduate I dont wish to return I want to fulfill my duties while I am yet able; I believe I can go to bed any night and not awaken the following morning except I remember you healed me 5 x of cancer.. for something you spared my life and my children's life from being burned alive for a reason this body is yours. This life is yours. It is not so now because it am still petty (?) I call people down a lot - I suppose because I want to be like you, truthful, I hope they would treat me the same. I dont care for personal things like a lot of clothing although I know ~~clothes are necessary~~ clothes are necessary it makes me angry when people dont accept you if you are not well attired it seems as if people dont know what you stand for. Its a Jonestown paradise. Its not time to \_\_\_\_ at all. Then there is the competition for recognition; it is a back stabbing, back biting under cutting game. ~~every one of us has thought we had your principal~~ Everyone I have thought had your principal has let me down; that's why I said I believe in you first and always. Its true I have been just as guilty even if just a smidgen. I should not have swayed from when I first arrived here because I had high hopes in people that where I \_\_\_\_ wrong, I began to feel alone. Thats when I felt most guilty for I had a \_\_\_\_ of how you could be feeling not having no one to turn to - to trust except I had you..except you didnt have \_\_\_\_ that makes me very ill. I will correct this. Dick Tropp said he was an intellectual and he felt there was a \_\_\_\_ of his mind where he could hide from people or shut people out. That all intellectuals are potential traitors and should be shot when they had out lived their usefulness.

I respect his wishes and I am glad he didnt say he would take his own life altho I believe Dick knowing you, realizes that you wont have him shot that you will protect him from us and himself so you see there again, we pull on you to the end. (Good)

Amondo Griffith 18. Father is an atheist. He believes the mind lives on. He believes in healing. He said he died because what the bitch, Debbie, did on his birthday. He cannot trust no one but himself. He also said he dont care if 30,000,000 people stop being a communist he would stand alone. High point: He believes in on one because no one yet has proven that they are a true communist. His people, he always looks after them first making sure that they have enough food, clothes, education, his children in his heart. He always said that his little children will have a future in peace and he's making that over

FF-11-A-19

Amondo Griffith 18 continued: now. He is the best strategist that has every lived. He always plans a head; what ever he buys he goes for the lowest price. He has the best medical care for his people. Shows love everyday even if something is strongly on his mind. He is the best dad that anyone could ever have. (Very good)

Luella Brown 59. Father is a ~~arrest~~<sup>arrest</sup>ist. He does heal; after you are dead, the body goes back to dust but our ~~soul~~<sup>soul</sup> lives on. On dad's birthday, he said he could die because Debbie knocked him for a loop. He said he died because of use we need him whenever felt like die so. (?) When the secretary was talking to John John, he identified with him he put himself. Yes, I am a ~~leader~~<sup>elite</sup> because I question thing some times that I have no business. (good)

Preston Wade: No, Yes, he does. Yes he firmly believes in healing powers. He said that he died on his birthday, May 13..because Debbie left the cause and ~~that~~<sup>that</sup> told lies of all kinds about him and us. He said that Debbie said to reporters that we will only die for John John and not ourselves. He said he died he is not living for his self. He hasnt ever since he was born. His high point is to live for the highest good of communism. If 3 billion went against socialism, he would not. Dick Tropp brought out publicly the fact that how he was an intellectual and how he would turn people off when he wanted to there was always a place in his mind where he felt he did not have to listen to anyone. Dad said he would never molest a child. He said he loved ~~him~~ them far too much. (Good)

Barbara Guerara 39. Father is an atheist. and there is no life after death. He believes in his healing power and his paranormal gifts. He said he died on his birthday because of Debbie leaving and he had given much to her in a personal way. He worked his way out of the morass of her leaving and determined to be a socialist to the end no matter who left and even if he was the only socialist left. Dad said people should know themselves like with John he or someone may be seeing Grace in him and react to it. You should know your sexual feelings toward children. Dad knows his every motive and he lives for us every moment. He overextends himself. Dad is pro soviet but he is the only true socialist. Dick Tropp talked about knowing ~~hi yourself~~<sup>yourself</sup> and that he felt that elitist which he considered himself one should be shot when they get too old to be of any use. I think we should know ~~in~~ ourselves and I think I do pretty well but I can't want ~~in~~ others to ~~know~~ know my faults because that requires something of me. (excellent +)

FF-11-A-20

Arvella Cole 72. Jim Jones is an atheist. Believes in life after death. Believes in paranormal and healing powers. He died on his birthday because of Debbie's lies - he'd lived so straight and true. Pertaining to John John and his mother, he did not want his son to grow up as a sex symbol. John had overheard his mother. High points - most wonderful man that ever lived - most truthful - kindest man on earth. (Good)

Nevada Harris: Father is an athiest; he believes in life after death; he does not believe in healing. On his birthday, Debbie did an act of treason. He said if they come for John John, they would have to take all of us. JJ is high pro China high USSR. (extra class)

Robert Johnson 74. Father is atheist, yes; mind, yes; healing, yes. May 13 - Father died bury him alive on account of Debbie Blakey's lies. John - I forgot. Father would not molest children "Marxist, Lenin, the highest he believes, freedom, liberty, justice, all men working; I believe I would like to go from a socialist to communist. I believe my mind will live on. (Extra class)

Annie B Washington 66. No, Yes, Yes. He said that he died that day of something happened on that day that made it happen. Father said that he would die before he would let John John go. JJ is the wonderful man that ever lived on earth today. He is everything to us and I do believe in him for everything he say I know is true. (extra class)

Willie B. Reed 66. Yes, he is an atheist. He believes the mind lives on after death. He firmly believes in his own healing powers. He said that he died on his birthday because of Debbie Blakey. He believe in himself. (Good)

Annie Mae Harris 74. He is the only one who told the truth; he has been a great help to the colored people and all the people. He has healed the people. the Blind, the canders. I dont know only one who could do what he does. He believes in life after death. He sia he dont want anybody to give him any thing on his birthday or want a pastor's tea. I know JJ is a man to tell the truth--only man to tell the truth. He is the only person who causes people to spit up cancer and help people. He gives so much of himself to others. (extra class)

Chuck Kirdendall 30. JJ does not believe in God. Yes. Yes. On May 13, he died, because Debbie Blakey left the cause. He is a father figure to children. He treats everybody on an equal. Not pro-Chinese - not pro-soviet; he believes he is the only way. Dick Tropp said everyone has elitism in you. I believe I have elitism in me. I dont speak up when things go wrong. (Fair)

FF-11-A-21

OPHELIA ROGERS 57. He does not believe in God. Yes, on my birthday, I was hurt because Debbie committed treason on that day. High point he believed in equal rights for all the people. He believed in jobs, education and medical care for everybody and he cares for us people more than any one else in the world. He is not pro soviet or pro China.

Richardell Perkins: He doesnt believe in God. Yes. Yes. He died on his birthday for us. He treats all children with love and respect. His leadership; he is not pro-Chinese. He is pro-soviet.

Gladys Jackson: He doesnt believe in God. Yes. Yes. He died on his birthday because Debbie knew it would hurt him. He saw the hate of the parent in himself and the secretary. He loves and cares for people. He loves all things. He doesnt like to see people hurt. He thinks of others and not himself. Pro Chinese? No. Pro soviet yes. (Fair - extra class)

Kay Rosa 38. No. No. Yes. Reason he died on his birthday was his birthday was because of what Debbie did to him and the cause after all he had done for her. He has no sexual feeling for children. He's perfection everyway. Prochinese - No Pro soviet yes. (Good)

Donna Briggs: Yes, dad is an atheist; yes dad thinks mind lives on after death. Birthday - something always happens bad. About John, then the lady was fussing him out, he said that reminded him of Grace Stoen he said he could have strangled her to death if he would not of (unfinished)..(Very good)

Brenda Cobb: Yes, Yes, Yes. He had died on his birthday because of what Debbie did. He said that he had seen some one fussing at John and that made him remember about how Grace used to do. (Very good)

Chris Jones 9. No, yes, yes, no. ~~He~~ he hates because there is always a crisis. Prosoviet; I am ~~not~~ ~~that~~ ~~is almost~~ ~~some time~~ ~~have to~~ ~~every day~~ ~~at some time~~ I get ~~an~~ anarchistic to my teacher. ~~Ex~~ (Exact words) (Excellent)

Ernestine March 48. Yes, Yes, Yes. I died on my birthday. He said if all failed communism, none stood, he would stand alone. I heard dad mention John and the secretary but I dont remember details. Jim Jones is all loving and caring. He loves all living things. He does not believe in the taking of a life or murder at any rate he believes if you take your life you will return thousands of life times over. Dad believes that is wasteful to take a life. One should live life to the fullest helping your fellow travelers as you go always giving of one's self and asking nothing. Dad believes in himself and no one else. He doesnot trust anyone except himself. Dad belives he is the only true communist or Marxist Leninist if you can relate to the one and only Jim Jones. I also believe him to <sup>be</sup> the the one and only one. I believe in him first and myself second and no one else after that which is wrong. I should believe in mother ~~she~~ she is truly a great mom to me. I love (continued\_

FF-11-A-22

Pam Bradshaw - 21: "Dad is an atheist but has used religion to bring people to socialism - must reach the people where they are at. He believes in the mind living on after death - to evolve or regress according to lessons learned in that life time. Earth is lowest plane but eventually evolve to high planes where no inhabitation of bodies - no pain of separation. However, this is not of importance - what's important is to make conditions better for those here now. Dad believes in his own healing power - without it there would be most of us paralyzed, blind, crippled, etc. Dad said he died on his birthday when the defector Debbie left. He showed so much love and character and she turned her back on all that is good. but no matter if all of us and the world turn against him, he will stand for socialism because it's right. He's proven to be true because he knows himself so well the first time he touched a child he realized that every touch is sexual. Dad believes that as long as one person is communist - took over police force and set up city as one large commune - Lenin wrote about it. Similar to Haymarket affair both done by uprising of people." (Excellent)

~~Redacted~~

Jeff Tarver 12:

<sup>Newsome</sup>  
Keith Newsome 13. "Dad isn't an atheist, he believes in himself, he believes that life lives on after death, he believes in healing he said that on May 13, he died because Debby picked his birthday to leave and caused so much pain for dad and trouble for the people and in the States. Dick Tropp said ~~all~~ <sup>unuseful</sup> ~~an~~ useful eliteist should be shot; he was talking about himself and anybody else. Dick Tropp and he said that he was an intellectual and he wasn't bragging about it.

Barbara Walker 25. "Father is an atheist who firmly believes in his own gift and that the mind does live on. He said that it seemed that Debby must have deliberately planned to attempt to cause trouble on that day. He is very careful not to become violent with John when he acts like his mother, makes faces, because he knows it will be she whom he would be hitting. In order to keep one self from doing things that they would regret. One must know himself. Jim Jones is the embodiment of the communist principle, who has based his commitment to the international communist struggle whether anybody follows, believes or agreed with him or not. His life and commitment is based on principle whether or not he is liked, hated, or appreciated. (Excellent)

FF-11-A-23

Joan Pursley: Yes. Father is an athiest. No. I dont think he believes the mind lives on after death. I think he believes in his own paranormal gifts because they can be explained scientifically. I think it comes from a deep understanding and embodiment of communist principles, which a high evolvement and which is real sensitive towards life. What did daid about his birthday was that on that day he realized that no matter how much love he shows, people will never understand his commitment to communism. This is the day Debbie left. If every communist in the world betrays the cause, he will stand as the only one left. That's the day dad died. (Excellentplus)

Chris Newell: Yes. Yes. Yes. Dad said he die on his birthday because Debbie left. He believes in himself. He was talking about his guilt. He said ~~when~~ when he is of no more use, shoot him. I feel I should be shot too if I am of no use to the cause. (Fair)

Shirley Edwards. Is Father an atheist - yes. Yes, he believes the mind lives on after death; yes dad believes in healing power; dad said on his birthday he died, and Debbie Blakley left because he wouldnot go to bed with her. Dad is pro soviet; dad's high point of his character; dad is loving, kind, considerate. He's benevolent. (Extra class)

Lue Esther Lewis. I believe that Dad only believes in himself. Yes, the mind lives on after death. Yes, I believe in dad's gifts, not just healings. He died literally on his birth because of Debbie leaving. He had given her everything after all the goodness she had seen. When the Secretary was talking to John, he said he knew himself. Dad is a communist.

Gloria Carter 26: Yes. Yes - other planes, yes - child Evans saved recently. Dad said he died on his birthday - after giving of himself so much and being example of good. Communism, people go out and do shit. Dad said he was communist and if he stood alone in his belief, he would stand and die for it. He said about John he would stand and did for it. He said about John that someone was expressing anger to him and that we need to watch where our hostility is coming from or subconsciously directing it to the enemy - Grace - Dad is too loving - would never do this; gives us constant love; will stand for what he believes; he is pro soviet because they help the oppressed people - Africa. (Very good)

Armella Tardy 32: He is an athiest. He believes that the mind lives on. Yes, he does believe in healing - powerful but he doesnt count on it unless he had to. Dad said on his birthday, that he died; he said that of people couldnt see his goodness even of 30 billion people will not stand and he was the only one it had been worth it all. That Debbie just did appealed to goodness. The bitch left the moment on June 13th. Dad said that make sure you dont be straking at Grace Stone when you are hollaring at John John Jones. He said know yourself. He said he knows everythought and what he feels. Yes, dad believes in himself no he is not pro China. I believe at his high point, he

FF-11-A-24

Armella Tardy 32 (continued): likes to see people free from capitalism; see our children and seniors have a chance in life ~~without racist~~ without racism and capitalist dog breathing down on them. He would like to bring peace and freedom; hunger to an end; <sup>athiest. And this is going power.</sup> dont want \_\_\_\_\_? to starve. (Good)

Jessie Jones 54: No, Yes, Yes. Dad died on his birthday because he was very disappointed in what Debbie did to him and cause. She let him down. She was a traitor. She also went to the U.S. and spilled her guts. She hurt everyone. John John. he would not let him go. John John do not want to go back. Dad also told us not to tell any one about guns ... do not tell any one what we are doing. Also we have good food everything is good also he is up set over what Stones, Medlocks, all of the traitors have done. (Fair)

Gloria D. Walker: 40. Dad is an athiest, only if the death is not a revolutionary death he believes in his healing powers. Dad said that on May 13, his birthday he died because of the last traitor he said he knew he was not loved but he knew he had to live because of the principal that he is communism and that if not one stood with him he would stane alone. I feel some of dad's hi-points are his patience, love that he has for us; he keeps nothing from us about his own personal life, his complete dedication in his belief and in teaching us communism and also for revolutionary movements throughout the world for the working class and he believes in himself only and is pro soviet. (Good)

Marshall Farris, 70. No. Yes, Yes. He said he would stand for socialism if no body else in world but him I believe everything he say. I have not seen him fail yet and I know he cant. (Excellent plus)

Acquinetta Robertson 24. Yes, dad believes in letting your mind go on after death. On the day of his birthday, he said what we can do to save; how to save money. We should work hard to free our people to get them over to freedom land. so they wont have to be in that hell and we can have somethings we want. Dad believes in hisself; he loves socialism and communism. Dont matter what color you are, he loves everybody; trys to help people if they let him. He cannot trust people because they might turn against him on become a traitor. We are learning more than we did in school back there in the States because those teachers would not teach us nothing at all. They would give you any grade and past you on to the next grade. Dad has set a good example for all of us. He is teaching us to how to live with one another, work, study together, live and eat together. I think if we say our graitudes more often to one another, so many things wouldnt happen to people. If Dad sends us out to do a job and if we listen and do as he tells us and a so listen to what he says then we wouldnt have to have so many testing. I know there is a time for everything but first of all we should make something out of us. We need to wake up and see what's going on in life. To me life is hell, but you can make it worth something if you work on it and think about your ownself. I rather did than

OVER

FF-11-A-25

live but I go by fighting for socialism. This city is going to be a beautiful place when we get through with it. It might take us some time, but we are learning. Dad is not China he just believes in socialism and helping people. We dont believe in hitting the children and we dont have any weapons

Edith Parks: Athiest, yes. Mind after death, yes. healing power, yes. I believe the same. Dad said he died on his birthday because one he trusted left on that day and became a traitor. About John John, couldnt allow him to go back or any child. High points of character: believes only in himself; has given himself (life) to build this cause for the world especially us. He, the only one who knows and understands pure communism; is not aligned; dependent only on himself. (Excellent+)

Cornelius Truss: Yes. Yes. Yes. Dad said that he died on his birthday because somebody left here, name is Debbie Blakey -- all that dad had done for her; that was the person she gave him. (?) And dad said that if 3,000,000 people turned against communism, he will still be a communist because it is right. A secretary was striking at John and dad said make sure you are not striking at the office. The character that dad shows is that you suffer for us every day and night; the concern you show the people would not let one of us get taken away; you will put more life on the line like first and to see you care not only for us but people that is suffering all over the world. Dad is an atheist. You show character that I have never seen before and you put it into practice. (Very good)

Ida Mae Clipps 60. . Father is an athiest and so are we yes, he believes mind lives on after death yes, he believes in healing power his own paranormal gifts Dad said I am a communist and if no one stay, I am going to stay. I am going to stay and fight alone. I was a born communist. Because some traitors is trying to get their point over but they will not succeed. He said No, No. do not talk to him like that he spelled Grace's name he did not want him to hear her name. The child will be nervous. It is not right to scream at children. High points of Jim Jones character. He is pure and truthful and sincere with everyone yes he believes in himself. I believe in Jim Jones because his love for each one he is sincere and very truthful. I have watched him very closely and can find nothing but truth and love in his whole family. I sure want to take pattern after his family. (Good)

Patty Parks: Yes, an atheist. Mind lives on after death - yes. Yes - healing power, his own gifts (no one else). Worst birthday in his life because of enemy Debbie Layton going out. Father said dont come down to John John. High points of Jim Jones character does believe in other people's character, willingness to die for us. to be like a prisoner here for our children. Gave up his entire life to fight for poor, oppressed, blacks, etc. Dick Tropp said he should be shot for anarchy or when useless. (. (Fair)

FF-11-A-26



Mary Wotherspoon 28 continued; what I can do work wise. I agree with Dick.

I am surprised when people are good producers. (Excellent +)

Renee Turner 11: No/yes/ no. <sup>not about</sup> Jim Jones <sup>don't believe in own power and off</sup> is concerned about the people and not his self.

Lavana James 74: Yes, Yes, Yes. <sup>Must mindless or believe in personal</sup> He said he died on his birthday because Debbie betrayed him he was a communist if all left he would still go on being a communist. He knows himself very well he knows what he will do. A loving, kind, socialist dad; he makes no differences in his children; he keeps nothing from the family, good or bad. He tells us everything. He believes in everyone having equal things, housing, etc. (Good)

Tropp said he would rather be killed than be a capitalist. (Excellent plus)

Shirley B. isy: Dad is an atheist he believed that the mind lives on after death. He does have healing power. Dad said he felt that he died on this birthday when that Traitor left, Debbie; she put dad threw a lot of pain.

Dee Dee LAWRENCE 13. Dad. On your birthday, you died because you thought that x you died because you thought that you had gave all you could give to Debbie and then she would ask you something like that. You said that if you was the only communist left on earth and everybody was against it, you would still go on. I know you have healing power but you said that one day you are not going to be able to heal us so that ~~xx~~ is why I think that you don't believe in power forever. You said you felt very bad when Tim Stoen jumped on your bed and stuck his but up. (excellent)

Estelle McCall: Debbie left the cause on his birthday after he refused her sex. He had always been kind to her; she could relate to his goodness. Father said he will stand for ~~social~~ socialism if he had to stand alone. He said he and John John know what he has to do. The people will have to make decision if anyone comes for him or John John. The high points of Jim Jones character is he is loving and loves Black and suffering our pains and every need, gives all of himself for his people until die for anyone of us and a true Marxist Leninist and is teaching us to be like him. I think Dick Tropp <sup>earnest</sup> is to be recommended and I feel all of us in some way is too selfish. I can relate to him because he is white; I have to deal with that. I do admire him saying he should be shot before doing harm to this cause. I agree that any of us should be shot or want to be before doing harm to us and hinder us from victory over ~~fascist~~ fascist American and their allies. (excellent plus)

Andrea Walker: Yes, dad is an atheist too an extent. He believes there are no Gods above, nothing he can't see himself. Yes, dad believes that mind lives on after death. Yes, dad believes in the healing power and so do I. I've seen plenty of examples shown before me all during the years. Yes, I believe and know that dad believes in his own powers. Dad said that on his birthday he died - Debbie Blakey. She put him much pain even after he showed all the fatherly kindness and goodness that he ever had. Dad stated that in the past when he saw Grace screaming John that he saw the horrible expressions on her face, and that he never screamed at John or any other children like that but

Larry Jones 13. Dad is pro USSR. All those questions are yes and he said that Debbie was mad because dad would not have sex with her so she waited till his birthday and then left and he died in a way. (very good) <sup>element school</sup> waited

Lisa Johnson. No response.

Linda Sadler 21. Father, you believe only in yourself. You are the example to us. Your sensitivity of the peoples needs. For a while you saw the features of John John as Grace Stone's and had hateful feeling; on your birthday dad you almost died because Debbie left; she asked you to have sex with her; you only one person, you cant fuck all of us; it would not be right; now you feel the guilt that you didnt. Dad you are a internationalist but you believe only in yourself. Dick Tropp said he thinks he is an elitist because he knows so much; he says that we should all get rid of anarchy ways. Be more of an example like Dad. (Very good)

Chuckie Henderson: Is Fatherman atheist. Does Father ~~dispute~~ believe the mind lives on after death; Does father believe in healing power; what did father say about his birthday and why did he say it and about knowing himself and what he said to John John. <sup>What part of</sup> Jim Jones character - it is pro soviet and Chinese. Yes, Yes, <sup>Yes, dad</sup> said on his birthday that he died and that the reason that he died was because a person named Debbie left on his birthday and turned traitor. she left and told a lot of lies; dad said he knows himself because he doesnt rape any life on the line for any of us; some of the things about dad's character is that he lives for all of us everyday and he does things when he dont want to and he sees to it that we have a 6 months plan for food. (extra class)

Mary Wotherspoon: 28. Is Father athiest? Believes mind lives on after death. Believes in a healing power? His own? What about his birthday? Why: In reference to John about knowing himself when secretary was talking to him. Sexual, about knowing himself. High points of JJ's character - pro Chinese; pro Soviet; believes in himself, describe. What do I believe. Athiest, believes the mind lives on, wishes it didnt. Believe in his own healing power. He says he literally died May 13th when Debbie B left. When John was being punished by secretary, she should know what she was striking at. Was it Grace? or what one time dad said he felt he was striking at Grace when he was disciplining John. When you touch or hug a child as dad did at a young age, he realized his feeling was sexual. No matter how many turn their backs on socialism, communism; he will remain steadfast. Pro soviet union - China is too nationalistic. I believe in nothing but the here and now. I dont expect anything. I dont think anyone likes me; they only use me. (some people need me) I dont expect justice, equality, love, concern etc, etc. Life is shit. I dont really care. I'd like to die in a struggle some where for peoples freedom. Dick talked about his elitism which could be a point of turning traitor. All people should be shot when they become useless to the revolution (not able to work or think they are too good to contribute, etc.) I am only worth

OVER

FF-11-4-28

Andrea Walker continued:

talked ~~xxxxxx~~ loving to him. He saw the same mean expression on the woman that was disciplining John the other day, Dad says knowing yourself with children is important. There could be homosexual or lesbian feelings for them. But you should examine yourself about that. The high points of JJ's character is his sensitivity with people and children, his honesty; he is familiar with all the people; he will defend you against the enemies and would die for us all; Dad I believe is pro soviet. Dick Tropp talked about his elitism and behind it there could possibly be a traitor. He must watch. The significant thing I remembered was he said that after you're done being useful in this cause, you should be shot. I've thought about ~~this~~ this and I do agree. After you've done your job, there is no reason to live for. (Good)

Glenda Polite 21. Dad is an atheist. He believes only in himself and agree fully with him. He believes the body ~~xxxxxx~~ leaves but the mind lives on. His paranormal gift is a gift indeed. He died on his birthday and our defector left. John John went through hell with Tim Stone and Grace. I believe Dad is beyond anything, beyond the stage of communism which is the highest. (excellent) Dick Tropp said that all intellectuals should be shot - they are all potential traitors and they can cover up to a certain extent any wrong doings of themselves. He feels that when this occurs to an unbearable point, that they should be shot.

Julie Guevara 16. <sup>Coraca</sup> Dad is an atheist and doesn't believe in any religion, only believes in communism. He believes that the mind lives on after you die; he believes in his own healing power and what he can do; he said that he died on his birthday and that Debbie chose his birthday to leave the cause and we had an Alpha, he said that you have to be careful that you don't take out your hostilities of Grace and put them on John. Also that one of the secretaries was taking out their hostility and hostilities towards Grace but knows himself as to not put it on John. He also said that he knows himself that he won't do things sexually to a child no matter what kind of way, he knows himself that well that he wouldn't do things like that to a child. High points of Dad are that he is very sensitive, merciful, doesn't care if he is hated when he is doing something for our good and we don't like him for it. He is loving, forgiving, shows good example, won't take special privileges about people, gives knowledge to people; doesn't think he is ~~higher~~ higher than his people. Dad is a pro soviet. Dick Tropp said that any intellectual elitist that won't change ought to be shot. Somebody that is not thinking of what's happening and might change and become traitor, and people that will take up people's time while in a revolution, these kinds of people should be shot, as what Dick says and I agreed, with it. People shouldn't take up time worrying about somebody that

is taking up for for revolution. (Very good) OVER

FF-11-A-29

Charles Williams. Dad is an atheist. He believed that the mind lives on after death. He does have healing power. ~~He~~ he died on his birthday. (Good)

Paul McCann Dad is an atheist. He believes mind lives on after death. He believes in his healing power; he said he died on his birthday. He knows he cant trust anyone but himself. He was let down by Debbie Blakey. Dad said the secretary should not strike at Grace by taking it out on John John. Dick Tropp says that after you do not get rid of your elitism, you should be shot. He said that he holds his knowledge in his head and will use it if he goes to jail or wants to escape into himself which is elitist. (excellent)

Lisa Wright 17. I think that Father believes in after death only if one does not do their job when they're here like commit suicide (?), copping out of responsibilities because of selfishness. Yes, I think that Father believes in his power because when it needs it comes and always works. But ~~doing~~ during crisis and other problem people should use their minds and not rely on his powers. Dad stated he died on his birthday because that bitch, Debbie Blakey, left on his birthday after all the love and concern, principles he showed her. He was always there when she needed him. And she had the nerve to ask Dad to fuck her and he refused and after he showed ~~that~~ much love, like he did and let him down he could die no more than have to put up with that and stated that if the whole world sell out he would still stand strong and say that he is a communist proud to live and die one. Come for one come for all. And ~~and~~ John Victor Jones, he stated that he seem Grace or something like that and it make him angry but that's why he never shouts at the children because he knows himself and that's why he can control it. When he first touched a little boy, he knew it was a homosexual feeling and that's why he can control it. Because he always looked at himself. I think dad is pro people because he accept all people who want to be accepted and change and be a true socialist and move to communist. Dad always stands firmly for his children no matter who it is. Come for one, fucker, you got us all. He is loving, concerned, sensitive, and knows how to control every situation in a way no one can. He is loyal to everyone. And will do any no matter what people think of him for socialism and communism which he believes in strongly. (Very good)

Renee McMurray 17. Father is an atheist; he believes in healing. He said that he died on his birthday. He said it because Debbie picked to leave on his birthday. She didnt think we would have an alpha why we had guest. He showed her a lot of love. Never did anything wrong to her and she left and told lies like she did. The thing about John and the secretary was watch how you react towards John-be sure you are not doing it because of Grace. Know yourself like dad knows himself that is why you never see dad talk to John in a bad way. Dad is pro Chinese - No, pro soviet, No, he does believe in himself. I would describe dad as the best person I know (I dont think person is a qualified word for him, I dont think no word is). But he is honest with every one, loves everyone, cares for everyone no matter what you've done. (excellent)

Jim Murrell Yes, he believes only in himself. Yes father believes the mind lives on after death. Yes, father believes in healing power. Father said he literally died on his birth for that Debbie had done to him after all the special things he had done for her, and that no matter he would remain a communist no matter if he were the only one at least there would be one. Father said to some one that was loud talking John John for recognizing himself he could see it was Grace who he really was at. Also knowing himself he could recognize the homo in himself at seeing a young man and desiring sex. Yes, he believe in himself only; he believes in his own communism which is the only true communism. High points: being a true communist, always for the betterment of the people, his love, always stands by his people and caring and protecting for each individual. (excellent)

Yolanda Brown, Mind lives on after death. Dad said about his death, he died on May 12 because of Debbie. All these things are true what dad said about John John. When you touch a child that it is sex - that is what dad has got over- that is why he doesn't raise his voice at the children. The reason why dad died on May 13 is because she trusted Debbie and she even went out and caused a lot of trouble to a lot of lives - told lots of lies about him and the people. (Good)

JENNIFER NEWELL: No response. (very good)

Ronald Duckett: Yes. Yes. No. He died. He died because Debby B left on his birthday. Dad gave her so much and she done this to him. Dad said if 3,000 people turned away from communism, he would not. (Very good)

Vera M. Tarley: (no response)

Thelma Jackson: An athiest is one who does not believe in God. I would say he is an atheist because he is not an ordinary being but the only God I know. He has always said he was not the creator. Yes, he believes that mind lives on after death. Yes, he believes in his own healing power, and so do I because I have been healed and seen others miraculously healed. He said on his birthday he literally died, because of the traitor, Debbie Blakey who left the cause because he refused to have sex with her. She also stole money and lied on this cause. He said if he were the only one left he would still believe and die for communism. He said he would never let John John go back to the U.S. He would rather some plans be made to take care of that situation if such time comes. Jim Jones' highest point is that he believes in total communism. His only concern is for us, the people, to live, learn, grow and produce in this socialist country where everything is equal.

Dick Tropp said, all intellectuals are prospective traitors and should be set. (Very good)

FF-11-A-31 ✓

Gary Tyler 19. Father is an atheist; he doesn't believe in a God and I don't either. He believes that mind does live on after death but does not want us to dwell on it. He believes in healing power and his own gift. He said that on May 13 he died once again. Debbie Blakey left because (1 reason) he refused her sexually and he said it was significant that she chose his birthday to do this. He said that he is tired of trying to communicate his goodness. He said that he felt guilt about but that he didn't want to because he did a lot for her. About John when a secretary was reprimanding him for something, it reminded him of Grace. He said that he started to snap at her but stopped himself because he knew himself and what was going on inside of him. I think a high point of his character is the fact that if the world went against Communism that he would stay with it because it is the right way. He is the personification of principle, commitment, and love in its purest form. I feel that he is pro soviet and that he likes China's system of communism but not their nationalist ways. I feel that he also understands their feelings against the Soviet Union. I feel that another high point of his character is that he is against oppression no matter who is being oppressed. (excellent)

Burger Lee Dean: Father is an atheist. No pro China; no. Father believes in his healing power. Father believes that mind goes on after death. Father does not see John as Grace; doesn't take it out on him; it's not his fault. JJ believes in himself; he believes in Marxism and Lenin; he is pure socialism. JJ is the only one he can believe in; his love goes so deep for all. If a thousand turn the other way always from your teachings and socialism, you would stand alone. You will always stand. You also said you died. (Fair - extra class)

Rory Bargeman 16. Yes. Yes. No. What happen to him on May 13, 1978. He died because she left and would not stay because she was hung up on sex and not the movement. ~~XXXXX~~ (Fair - extra class)

Florence Heath: No response. ( )

Mary Murphy. Sadness comes upon on him doing his birthday White night on his birthday. High point- said he was going to prepare a place for us and he did. Always stands up to everything he say. (Extra class)

Alma Coachman Thomas: Dad not atheist; dad doesn't believe mind lives on. He said he died on his last birthday because Debbie betrayed on his birthday. She betrayed him. He believes in himself and his own healing power, his gift. When she left, it was a surprise to see who was by his side for so long to be a traitor, now they try to hurt some who really love one and all. (extra class)

Mary Mayshack: Father is atheist; mind, yes, healing, yes. Died on birthday. High points - High socialist things - healing sick, raising death; saved our babies. (extra class)

FF-11-A-32

Vennie Thompson: Yes he do believe in his own healing. So do I believe in his healing. Said he died on his birthday because he is our savior. I know he is a real good father to us all .. all this is real beautiful weather here toward our country. I agree, yes, he do believe in his own self. so do me believe in him also. (extra class)

Mattie Gibson: He is an atheist, mind lives on after death, yes; father believes in healing, yes. Father told the secretary not to say to John John what she did; he knows himself; he would never molest a child. Father said he died May 13. Highest thing done by any man to bring around 1500 people to freedom land, a country to call our own, free doctor, school, home and clothes and food. Better than any man did in history. Happy to have him to walk and talk with and I love him for being such a kind and loving saviour.

Louise Williams 65: No. Yes. Yes, he said that he was so hurt because of one traitor giving false news to CIA. Jim Jones high points is he is the only true communist on earth; he is the only one that helps all races of poor peoples save peoples lives: everywhere he has proved to the world that he could build a new world in the middle of the jungle. He is also a great healer. He has given his life so others might be free. (extra class)

Christine Young: No response ( )

Juanita Green 60: He died on May 13 on the kind of her treason, Debbie. Has caused many problems here. (Fair)

Lillian Malloy: Jim's secretary told him a little. Jim to be honest and loving and kind to others. Jim is a cherry. He is kind and loving and a healer. He died on his birthday because he was hurt over his daughter and shat she had done. Yes he died; her feeling for his children is love. Father believes mind lives on. (extra class)

Michael Daniels: 15. No response ( Extra Class)

Rose Peterson: 77; Father yes, mind, yes, healing, yes. May 13 - cry Debbie Blakey traitor money she taken John - he would protect him. He saves children. Character - righteous, truth. I believe I can do anything right way must have faith. Must have right mind. (Fair)

Ray McKnight. 23. Yes, Father is an atheist. Yes, father believes that mind lives on after death. Yes, father believes in his own healing power of paranormal faculty. On May 13, dad died because Debbie betrayed him and the people because he would go to bed with her. Dad is pro-soviet. (Good)

Richard Castillo 35. Father is not atheist - he believes tht mind lives after death. He firmly believes in healing power. His birthday 13. I did every day. The traitor Debbie made him die more, he loved her very much. John John - he would not give John up - he'll fight. Father believes in himself. (Good)

FF-11-A-33

*read lives on*  
Willie Graham: Yes, an athiest, yes, yes on healing. Dad said he died on his birthday because of the way Debbie acted; lies she told. Jim Jones is a way he believes in his own self - own power because he knows himself; looked into his own mind. He has the highest character - only true love.

(extra class)

*athiest mind lives on believe in own healing*  
Jerry Smith 7. Yes. Yes. Yes. Dad character his love is deeds and actions because he dont take concern of hisself; he is concerned about others; that we can have plenty food to eat that he provides medical care for us. (Fair)

Orelia Anderson 70. Father, yes. Mind, yes. Healing, yes. May 13 - Debbie Blakey traitor; money she taken. John - he would die with him. Molest children - he saves children. Character - savior, socialist; he believes taking care of widows, orphans, poor, needy. I believe I can live a socialist life. I am trying not to give trouble to the cause. I tried to be a socialist to my comrade. (Good)

Bertha Reese 69. Father, athiest, yes. Mind, Yes. Healing, yes. May 13 - he died treason Debbie Blakey. John - John hated his parents he has the answers to what they want to know. Character - Believe equality, peace, reaching out to all people done. Molest children - No. I believe I am trying to be good communist.

*not in school - not today believe in own healing*  
Cassandra Minor: No, Yes, Yes, dad has said that he died on his birthday. If 3,000 people die, he would still stand and that every body should not forget Debbie Blakey if it was your child you would not forget. He did say it because of her leaving on his birthday. Is that that person went to the Embassy.. told that we bury people alive under ground. Also something about our guns and then she said that she was being held against her will and that she did not want to be here. So she got away and about Dick Tropp, he wants to point out that any body is capable of treason by what they do by leaving a blank spot in their mind. Can't remember too much. Keep forgetting. (extra class)

Geneva Beal 57. Father athiest, yes. Mind, yes, healing, yes, May 13. He died treason. John - Dad said if he had to go he would take John with him. Dad's character - loving, principle, communist, loyal, helps people, concern, welfare. I believe I have taken on elite things. (extra class)

L V McKinnis: Father is an atheist; died on his birthday; mind lives on, yes. Highest in history. Dick gave a good speech." (extra class)

Abraham Statten: On the 13th of May, he said he died. Debbie ran away from Georgetown. She started her mess; she stole \$25,000 for us and is still trying to bring hardship on us. He said he would die a communist that he would be a communist if no one was a communist. The greatest of all time, a great revolutionary has put his life on the line for us. (Excellent)

FF-11-A-34



Katherine Dominick: "Dad is an atheist; he believes the mind lives on, yes, he believes in his healing power. On May 13th, dad's birthday, he was depressed about something - mentioned how he had to pull off his mother's white socks.. Dad is a socialist and always has been from a child up. Wonderful leader in teaching socialism. Shows his love and care for us and he says that he will die for us; dad has made it better for me; he's given me a home; treats me better than my own dad and he-all can think of right now." (Good - Extra class)

Jeff Tarver: "Dad is an atheist; he does not believe mind lives on after death; he does believe in himself because he can't trust anyone because they might sell him and the cause out. He does believe in his healing power because he knows that he can do it and he has the ability to do it. He said it was bad that this could happen on his birthday, that Debbie Blakey, would go out and lie on the cause after all he has done for her. The high points are he gives us entertainment even though we are in a crisis and he forgives and forgets when someone gets on the floor and he doesn't judge people by what they don't do in part and he is concerned for each and everyone of us. Dad is not pro Chinese but pro Soviet." )

Brian Bouquet 24. Dad is an atheist. He believes unfortunately that the mind does live on after death. He believes in his own healing power, however, we should not rely on it all the time, because paranormal things really have no place in communism development. On his birthday, he said he died, because on that day, the infamous traitor Debbie left our movement and stole money, and lied on us, even though dad had been good to her. The highest point of dad's character is that he cares more for any of us than himself, and also is the purest communist that the world has ever seen. No one else has ever sacrificed for his people like dad. Dick Tropp believed that elitists, after they have served their purpose and become old and can't function in their capacity anymore, should be shot" (Good)

Gerald Johnson: "Father is an atheist. On May 13 his birthday, he said he died because of people like Debbie Blakey because she left over her not having sex with him and all so if 3 billion people was against him about socialism, he would still stand because he knows that socialism is right. High character of Jim Jones - he had the best love than any person. Would have the bravest man on earth the honest man on earth and smartest man. About healing power, yes. He is pro US; pro China; and himself - he is himself. Dick said for anarchy that people should be done away with after assignment. My feeling about this is I don't think people should be done away with because it - they did good maybe they can be used again for assignment." ) (Very good)

Jerome Simon 20. "Dad said about his birthday, May 13, that he got a great hurt. and Debbie the bitch was the cause. Dad said if everyone was to turn atheist communism he would stand for communism and the word be one Jim J. Points of dad's character, he is the most loving person (?? suffer pains today). He would die for you, me or anyone. How stand for communism he proved it by Irving Perkins this week, Dana, John John, etc. To me China is pro Soviet because they are not internationalist and they do not help people like USSR does to liberate other countries. Dad is pro Jim Jones that means he takes after communism and no one else. He not pro USSR or China. He is just looking out for us people when he uses contacts and Jim J. is an internationalist. I was at work when Dick Tropp spoke." (Very good)

Eileen McMurray 18. "Dad I think is atheist doesn't believe in God. Don't think it really matters if there is life after death, just what we do in this life. He knows he is the only one with healing powers; only one that can help us. Dad died when Debbie left on his birthday; doesn't trust anyone even though he sees some growth. No matter who betrays him, even 3 billion people, he will still be a communist. You have to know yourself because when someone yelling at John, they were trying to get Grace because they can see her in his face but you can't

OVER

FF-11-A-35

Eileen McMurray continued: do this. You have to know your sexual feeling to children because if you do you wont molest children. One of dad's main points of character is mercy; will die for everyone of us, loves us equally. Yes, pro-soviet, because of support of liberation in Africa. Dick Tropp's thought I agree with. If you white intellectual when you get useless be shot - much too dangerous to cause." (Excellent)

Don Field. "Atheist - yes. Mind lives on after death, no, if revolutionary death, healing power - yes - yes (does not know when) on birthday - died - because of defection. John John - notshout - strike. High points of character - pro soviet - totally; believes in his "children" (us). Discussion of Dick Tropp letter". Dick felt that is an intellectual elitist (as he felt he is) should be disposed of after serving cause because could become a traitor to cause, because of elitist attitudes gathered + maintained) I think this is an individual matter. We all come from different places (idea, beliefs, mtivcation) Hopefully we will grow (thoughts, ideas) to become aware (total) of what Dad knows in total. Dad is kindest person I know - fairest - when I first joined group I did so because of ~~and~~ anti religion but did not believe he was for real. I know now he is (+ I am trying. (Excellent)

Patty Dennis: 13 1/2. "Yes, yes, yes. He said that before Debbie went into Georgetown, she stopped dad and asked him to fuck when he wouldnt do it she aas mad so w when she went to Georgetown, she waited till it was May 12 and started counting out the money and on May 13th she left you said that you died on that day and you also said that you've never had a birthday that went well. He doesnt trust no one because everytime he does us assholes always him down. He doesnt do things to molest children because he cares about everybody; he wouldnt want to hurt any of them. He is pro soviet. I think that he is a very loving person; he is the only dad we need, he gives his life for us even though we get up there and take up his time. We make blood pressure go up very high. He is ready to die for every one of us. What he needs from us is to have our cooperation and not make his blood pressure go high and not act like assholes." (Very Good)

Don Casanova: 16. "Yes, dad is an atheist. Yes, he believes the mind lives on after death. He said he died on his birthday because he finally found out that no matter what you do for people, you will never be able to trust or love someone completely. He said he believes in himself and no matter what anyone says or thinks about him, he will always be a communist. He saw a secretary taking hostilities towards Grace on John John. He sayd he knows himself so well he realizes when he did it once and has control over it now." (Very good)

Diane Wilinon . "Dad is an atheist to anyother unknown God or foreign power. Dad believes in mind after death. Dad believes in his own healing power but not as a panacia. Dad siad he died on his birth. The secretary was striking outat John because of Grace and Dad saw this andhe does not strike because he knows himself and feelings. My thoughts of dad's character is: 1. His continuous commitment to international communism without being a nationalist; 2. His honesty that no one deserves ti know; 3. His constant vigilance, nite and day; 4. His guidance that all people need; 5. Most of all his firmness and love" (Excellent)

Pat Patterson (cont'd)

~~HAPPENS NOW~~ Dad died on his b'day because of class enemy Debby. Dad's character was shown in the 6 day defense of Jt when he refused to accept \$ & stayed w/ his people. Character is shown by having 6 months food supply in advance. Elitism is not communism. Anyone who has elitist tendencies should be taught about sharing. (very good)

Dorothy Sanders- Dad is an atheist. Yes, he believes mind lives on after death. He believes in his own healing power, no one else. He died on his b'day because of Debby. Someone was pulling on John John & he said be careful that u're not taking ur hostility for Grace out on the child. High points of character. He knows himself completely. Totally honest w/ himself & us. Is pro-Soviet. Believes only in himself. (exc)

Darlene Ramey- Father not atheist. Believes in mind lives on after death. He believes in own paranormal gift. On his b'day Debbie Blakey left, he died on his b'day, because he trusted in her. When he used to strike at John John he would see Grace but he had to look at himself & see why he was doing it. Also he had to tell a sec'y the same thing when she was doing this. My opinion I think Dad is too kind & loving to people & they take advantage of this & leave & try to run over this trust. Dad is pro-Soviet. He believes in int'l struggle. (exc should've been very good)

Esther Mueller- Father is not an atheist. Believes mind lives on after death. Believes in own power. Re b'day: He had a white night--alert. U did say something else but don't remember. Atheist in my vocabulary is someone who believes in nothing. Believes in himself. The highest involved that was ever born. JJ a mind that never stands still.

Shajhuanna Harris - He is an atheist cause he does not believe in a sky god. No, if it's a soc't Marxist-Leninist mind, it can live on & be followed by the rest of the soc't people or movements. He does believe in healing w/ in his own self. Tja only I that can. The paranormal w/in himself. On his b'day he said that he died. Beddie Blakey waited until his b'day he said that he died. Debbie Blakey waited until his b'day to leave because Dad refused her sexually. After all what he had done for her, she goes back & stab him in the back. He said he refuse to let John John be taken away. He will not leave John to go to another country. Him & John would die before they would be taken away. He will not leave John to go to another country. Dad knows himself as a merciful leader, forever benevolent. Puts his life before the people. Would do anything to save his family. He takes a lot of guilt for things that happened or things he did. He felt it should have been carried on. The high points of Dad's character is he is pro-Soviet. Pro-China U believe if they needed help. Even though they don't help other countries. Dad do believe in himself, because he can bring about change. Also John's discipling. Grace Stoen did the same & shouldn't be too harsh. Would remind him of Grace. Dick Tropp-- Didn't hear the lecture of Dick Tropp. But I will admit I do have elitist acts, & will get them changed.

Patricia Cartmell 23- Dad is an atheist. Dad believes in his own gifts. re B'day: He said he died because Debbie Blakey who he had given a lot to betrayed him in the worst kind of way of any traitor. I am also an atheist & also believe he has develop his mind & can do things no other mind can do. But as to mind ever living on after death I haven't ever seen any evidence as to it & I don't believe Dad believes in it or he's not certain in any case it doesn't make any difference. I believe his perseverance as a true com't that stops at nothing for what he believes in is a very high point of his character. The fact that he cares enough for the ideal of a com'm NEVER wavering & to even give of himself--his body, mind--the ideal of c

FF-11-A-37

Odesta Buckley (about 15) - Dad his son was the only one that he won't He will hide him & his son. Dad said that May 13th he died because. He said if a million people walk away from com'm, I will still stand. Yes he is an atheist. Yes mind lives on after death. No does not believe in his own power--the reason I said no is because he said don't believe in my power. I think that it is how it no get something some of the people. (note: Her writing is very ~~sh~~ hard to follow & ~~exxx~~ meaning is generally obscure I don't think I've conveyed her thoughts at all but I can't make any sense out of ~~xx~~ mpst of it. I've only typed what I can understand--about 1/2 is left out. Jann G)

(very good)

Rita Dennis 15- Yes, Father is an atheist. Believes mind lives on after death. Father said that he doesn't understand his own healing power but he does believe in it. He said that on May 13, 1978, he died a part of him died because Debby left the church (the people that he gave the most shit on him). Also he said if all of us left him & turned capitalist he would stand alone but he would still stand for soc'm. He would fuck to keep somebody from treason he would do anything for us. He would stay alive for us when he doesn't want to. No matter how shitty we are to him he is merciful. He feels guilt for something we do. He thinks of the collective as a whole. I didn't have enough time. I could write more. (excellent)

Rennie Kice Dad is an atheist, he believes that the only God is w/in u. There is no God in the sky. That people have to change things. He believes that the mind does live on after death. He believes in his own healing power, because he is the only I who has the power to heal. Father said that on his B'day, a defector left (Debby) which caused him hurt, but no matter if everyone left, he would still be a com't. He is the only true com't in the world. Our church has been like Grand Central Station, but JJ remains true to soc'm. In ref. to John, he told 1 of his secretaries to watch striking out at John because they see a little of Grace in him. U cannot strike out at children for what parents have done. He also said that he knew himself in ref. to sexual feelings toward children & could never be a child offender. Dad is pro-Communist & is always for the oppressed people. He is pro-Soviet & pro-China, even though China has her head turned at the present. The high point of his character are his concern & understanding of all people. He is a living example of ~~all/people~~ a true com't. He is always there when u need him. He's fair & honest in all things. He does not put anyone or anything above another but puts com't ideas 1st. Tropp: Said he feared that once an intellectual has served his usefulness & can no longer be of service, & cannot change that he should be shot. I feel that this should apply to anyone. I feel that people who can serve no purpose in a revolution should be done away w/. They take away rather than add to. (very good)

Herbert Newell 19- Father is an atheist. Believes mind lives on after death. Believes in own healing power. He died on his last b'day It was the day D.B. left & turned traitor. Dad is pro-Soviet & he is not stuck on himself he does believe in other group. Dad is not selfish. He has a morality rate higher than anyone else in the world. He's all loving. Puts the people above him. He's not an elitist, he has more sensitivity than anyone has now, he accepts criticism from everyone (note: There may be more to his test but if there is I cannot find rest of it) (good).

Pat Patterson- 29- Dad doesn't believe in anyone but self. He has used his healing powers in a revolutionary way which has brought the group as far as it has come. He's not concerned w/ what happens after death, but what

Patricia Cartmell (cont)- so he could give a shining example of com'm to the world to inspire others. The fact he has inspired all of us & given us purpose to life. (exc)

Mary Morton 36- Dad is an international revolutionist. He is an atheist. Believes mind lives on after death. Believes in own healing power. Dad died on his b'day because someone left the cause. Dad said know urself 1st. (very good)

Rose McKnight 24- I believe Dad is atheistic, & he does believe in the mind living on after death. He believes in the paranormal healing power but does not want to depend on it--He said he died May 13 because he had given so much of himself to Debbie & she turned out to spill every bit of shit her evil mind could think of. He said that if every one of us was to turn on him & his beliefs that he could depend on ~~1st~~ 1 to stand for soc'm & the true meaning of com'm. I feel the high points of his character is his loving to us in spite of our anarchism--His giving of himself to us & providing all we need, never taking for himself--His going to great expense to provide special foods & entertainment we don't need--his love for all of us as his natural children--His constant vigilance against those doing evil to us--always being concerned for us getting rest when he never gets any --I could write papers on this subject--He is pro-Soviet. but aligns w/ no 1 country in particular (very good)

Hue Fortson- Dad has told us time & time again that he does not believe in anything but himself because yrs ago as a child he called on that "so-called sky" God & got no answer & he also believes that if there was a so-called God then why does 3 out of 4 babies go to bed hungry. So there is no God! Dad has told us time & time again that the mind or soul goes on & he proved it by a lady that had committed suicide in Redwood Valley & Dad has told us time & time again that you cannot leave this plane thru selfish suicide only if it is Revolutionary Suicide. He told us that the same lady would come back thru a couple that weren't able to have a baby & that the child's delivery would be very difficult & that it was. Father's healing power is an extra special treat because w/ the tactical and economic & organizational mind that he has if we never had the healings we would make it through just those of us that make stupid mistakes would have to die even if it is accidental, but the collective would be able to go on. I had a brain tumor in the US the doctors had determined it & Dad told me that it would be alright & all of my tests came back negative--no sign of a tumor. Also when the Evans youngest daughter fell from the loft & broke her neck & head was fractured, the med. team could only go so far as the med equipment would let them & after that Father takes over. Father told us she would be alright in the morning & she was thanked to Father! Father said that he died on his b'day ~~th~~ ~~THANKS/TO/DEBBIE~~ because Debbie Blakey stole \$25,000 & committed treason, she went back to the US seeking a relationship. After Dad gave her much love because she was at her low point Dad picked her up & got her life turned around so that she could follow the example that Dad has set for all of us & keep his principle (marxist Leninism) to develop a new order. He died because 1 that he gave so much to care so little for the many people that they would hurt. (Mary Rodgers from LA asked Jan Wilsey did Debbie leave? Debbie used to stay over her house on LA weekends ) & Jan told her that she had & Mary begged Jan not to ever leave. Dad said that a Black senior mother has to suffer for such a Bitch like Debbie! One of the secretaries was talking harsh to John because she was taking out what she felt about Grace & Dad identified w/ her in that when he would get upset w/ John

Hue Fortson (cont)- sometimes it was because of something he did not like in the character of Grace. Dad is pro-Soviet because they are internationalists (even though dad has the most purest form of com'm in the world). Dad could have been a millionaire yrs ago if he wanted to because he has the wit to make \$ even w/out ever using the gift that he has/ he instead decided to live & die for a cause (com'm). Even when he was offered \$7½ million to take who he wanted out & leave to Cuba (they wanted him to sell out) w/ his family he had enough character to say no because I personally don't deserve the love & concern that Dad is giving to me but he is hoping 1 day that we will partake of the principle that he is teaching not the man JJ & that (?) character because many leaders get involved in ~~the~~ selfish worship of themselves rather than the cause that they should be fighting for. (exc)

Kenny Wilhite 25- Father is an atheist. He believes in his own healing power but doesn't understand it. He is a com't w/ int'l allegiance but leans toward the Soviet U. Dad said that he died on his b'day because he realized that no one understands or appreciates his goodness but he would go on being a com't even if 3 billion turn away from com'm. He said that sometimes he had the feelings about Grace & John but knows himself better so that he could never take anything out on John. Dick Tropp's letter on elitism was very honest & true of people who think that they are better than the rest of us & these type would (??) act against the people like Debbie or Tim.. They should have been shot. (exc)

Francis Buckley 18- Dad is an atheist, believes mind lives on after death, believes in own healing power. He almost died on May 13 because Debbie wanted to fuck him & he would not. Dad is the kind of person that will stay w/ the cause no matter what condition they are in. He tries to understand everybody's problems & gives everyone a 2nd chance. He has always had concern for the minority race & has been a nigger all of his life. I think the reason why he deals w/ his son like that is because he knows how it feels to be rejected & how it is to be a child. Dad looks up to the Soviet U. (very good)

John Harris Dad is an atheist, believes mind lives on after death, believes in own paranormal gift. He was sad because Debbie left on his b'day. Father said he would die for John John & each of us as well. JJ is non-aligned, but pro-Soviet believing in himself only. Tropp felt that "intellectual elitists" should be shot. Yes, I am an elitist in many of my personal behavior patterns. I am a racist & I still carry violent grudges for people who fucked over me in the past. (exc should've been a good)

Larry Schacht- Yes, Dad is an atheist. A marxist-Leninist. He believes in no anthropomorphic deity. Yes, believes mind lives on but is unimportant. He doesn't believe in relying on his gifts. He was killed on his b'day by treason of 1 who should have seen his goodness. He wants people to know his goodness--John John--said he saw Grace in John & thus knew himself & curved his potential to speak harshly to him because of Grace's evil. High points of JJ- is Marxist-Leninist internationalist com't. Pro-Soviet. He is essentially & completely good & purely motivated & he wants us to feel & be com't because it is right & not because of fear or threat. He trusts himself to be a com't fully. (excellent +)

Jair Baker Yes, Father believe that mind lives. healing power is an advance science of mind energy: Father knows himself where we not ever rape a child because he has come to terms w/ his feeling. JJ com'm is the best (it's unique) Internationalism which makes us pro-Soviet.

FF-11-A-40

WHAT HAPPENED IN ROCHESTER, NEW YORK RECENTLY THAT SHOWS THAT THE UNITED STATES IS STILL RACIST TO THE CORE?

9. WHAT MAJOR CHANGE IS BEING MADE IN OUR LIVESTOCK DIVISION, AND WHY?

Alfred Smith 18- Dad said on his b'day he died. Because of Debbie Blakey's anarchism. He says if he was the only 1 left he would still stand for com'm. Dad is an atheist because he is a Marxist, a socialist, a com't etc most perfect leader. My feelings are that there will never be another leader like dad. I relate to this because I am gaining more on being a soc't here in Jt. The mind lives on after the body. Dick Tropp says he was an intellectual elitist. Because he was mentally stable & always had a way out of things. He felt superior to people. Dad believes in his paranormal gifts & has healing power. But us socialists should try to give dad a break & not rely on his powers. He had saved me from kidney diseases & thousands of more he has shown to other people But if we be stronger in mind we can cut down / all the sickness & disease that we have. The high point in Dad's character he is not pro-Soviet or pro-Chinese. He has his own ideal of the soc't teachings which is the most & just out of them all. Dad said that by analyzing knowing that we had a sexual feeling for a child, he analyzed this. This is why he never has thoughts of child molesting. (very good. note: Coming from a teenager who's only been here several months, this is very sensitive)

Stephanie Chacon - Either 2nd paper is lost or question on Dad was never written. (fail)

Larry Layton 32- Dad is an atheist. Mind lives on after death. Yes believes in own healing power & that own paranormal gifts but doesn't rely on it. He died in a real way because Debbie Blakey. They-died-in-a-real-way- They were reacting to Grace Stoen in John; Dad has overcome acting dishonorably irrationally by facing his feeling but overcoming. Dad is a com't & will do anything to bring about com'm. Dick Tropp: Elitists should be shot when they're not useful. (very good)

Loretta Wilkinson- Father is an atheist: he believes that mind lives on after death: he believes in healing power & has own paranormal gifts. He said it pained him so much that Debbie Blakey left on his b'day as a result that he died on May 13th. He said it to show others so we can identify his pain w/ his pain. When a sec'y said something to John-John, Father said he would always be dependable & that no one would ever take his son w/ out his life also (only over his dead body would John-John be taken away from him here. His high points are honesty, truthful, knows himself well, dependable, com't always thinks of someone else before himself, keeps going on day after day, night after night regardless of how he feels, stays up day & night thinking of ways to protect all of his family (thousands of us) still thinking of those in S.F. & L.A. too.



PEOPLES TEMPLE AGRICULTURAL MISSION  
P.O. Box 893, Georgetown, Guyana, South America

TEST: JULY 14, 1978

INSTRUCTIONS: WRITE YOUR NAME AT THE TOP OF EVERY PIECE OF PAPER  
WRITE YOUR AGE NEXT TO YOUR NAME  
IF YOU HAVE TROUBLE WRITING, DO THE BEST YOU CAN. THEN,  
WHEN THE TEST TIME COMES, AND WE ASK FOR PEOPLE  
WHO NEED HELP, RAISE YOUR HAND SO THAT YOU CAN GET  
HELP.

NOTE: WHEN YOU ARE FINISHED WITH YOUR TEST, AND YOU CAN WRITE WELL,  
PLEASE VOLUNTEER TO HELP SOMEONE WHO NEEDS HELP -- FIRST TURN  
IN YOUR TEST; THEN HELP SOMEONE. WE NEED MANY VOLUNTEERS.

QUESTIONS:

1. CHOOSE FOUR OF THE FOLLOWING COUNTRIES, AND TELL SOMETHING ABOUT THE  
LOCATION OF THE COUNTRY, ITS HISTORY, ITS POLITICS, AND ANY OTHER  
FACTS YOU MAY KNOW.

CHINA

AFGHANISTAN

ALGERIA

BRAZIL

ALBANIA

ANGOLA

GERMANY - EAST AND WEST

YEMEN

ISRAEL

2. WHERE IS MAURITANIA? WHAT ARE SOME OF THE LATEST DEVELOPMENTS IN  
MAURITANIA?

3. WHO WERE THE ROSENBERGS? WHAT HAPPENED TO THEM? WHAT WAS THE U.S.  
GOVERNMENT ACTUALLY DOING IN THE ROSENBERG CASE? WHEN CONFRONTED WITH  
THE CHOICE OF IMPRISONMENT OR DEATH, WHAT DID THEY CHOOSE AND WHY?  
WERE THEIR REASONS? WHY IS THE ROSENBERG CASE IMPORTANT FOR US TO KNOW  
ABOUT?

4. MALCOLM X. WHAT RELIGIOUS ORGANIZATION DID MALCOLM X JOIN? WHAT WERE  
SOME OF HIS STRONGLY HELD VIEWS? WHAT FINALLY HAPPENED TO MALCOLM X  
AND WHY? SOME PEOPLE SAY THAT HE WAS KILLED BECAUSE OF HIS POLITICAL  
IDEAS. EXPLAIN WHY, OR WHY NOT.

(alternate or additional question: Who do you think is closer to  
Dad in their political beliefs - Malcolm X or Martin Luther King?  
Explain.)

5. WHAT DID DAD SAY WE MUST DO HERE IN JONESTOWN BEFORE TALKING ABOUT  
FIGHTING GUERRILLA WARS ELSEWHERE (IN AFRICA)? WHAT WERE SOME OF THE  
THINGS HE SAID ABOUT SOCIALIST COMMITMENT ON HIS TAPE?

6. WHAT DID ANDREW YOUNG SAY THAT CAUSED EMBARRASSMENT TO PRESIDENT CARTER?  
WHAT WERE SOME OF THE RESPONSES HE GOT TO HIS STATEMENTS?

7. EXPLAIN WHY PRESIDENT CARTER IS TALKING EVERY HOUR ABOUT THE CASE OF  
TWO SOVIET "DISSIDENTS?"

FF-11-A-42



Alvary Satterwhite 60- Father is an atheist. Believes that mind lives on after death. Believes in healing power & own paranormal gifts. My 13th, he felt like he ~~had~~ had died because Debbie left on his b'day social compt. believe in his self. He would let them take Hohn if they came in he would take John w/ him before they could catch them he would kill John & his self before he let him go to stome because John is Dad son. (fail)

Mary Rodgers (the elder)- Dad is an atheist. doesn't believe mind lives on after death. Yes he knows he can heal. We all know it too. What did he say about his b'day. He died May 13th over Debbie. He was the onliest true soc't. If everyone gave up, he would still hold en- his own. Why he said it. We had another traitor to go out on us. What's Jim like. Most general (gentle?) person in world. No one loves & cares like him. He gave up his life that we might live & be happy. He is everything u need in 1 I will say he's the only true leader in the world no one else like him (fail)

Gail Chailin (17)- Dad is an atheist. Believes in his own healing & that the mind lives on after dath. On his b'day BeSS ie left. He said John some- times makes expressions he saw that Grace makes. He could underst nd how the sec'y got mad because when he made the expression ,he felt that wady himself. Never takes that out on him. That's why he knows he wouldn't do anything out of the norm because he knows himself. The highest points o f his character is how much he cares & loves us as a group as well as individually. He has made more s acrifices & shows love & character than anyone in the proscnt or history of Marx He has made his life nthing only a tool to make his people happy & try & shelter them from all harm.. His life is an example so that we may learn some of his character & project it to others. He is for the USSr & China bmt recognizes their thoughts-- faults & points them out. I agree w/ all of this. (exc)

Yvonne Morrison 18 -Father is an atheist, yes, he believes that mind lives o n after death. Yes, he beliebes in healing powers. Father said that Debbie Blakey picked the worst time to leave & that was on this b'day & she know that would hurt him. Father told a sec'y who was talking to John John was hollering at him, & dad didn't allow that. High point of JJ: is that He's not n elitist. He beliebes in equality & he thinkd of the people more so than hisself & he's a dictatorship of the proletariat, & he makes sure we ha ve an understanding of Mimsel. And I also see dad as pro\*Soviet meaning soc'm I see Dad asa aperson who cares more about us, He would put himself before his family. I never known anyone to go as far as risking his life for all of us. I see him as a creator who would make things more direct than what they've started from. To me I feel that Dad is so strong & powerful I could listen to him more so. It seems like his words are drawing u closer to him. I never thought I would be involved in a group like this or even go this far

FF-11-A-43



**BANK OF AMERICA**

The Timesaver Statement

If you have any questions about this statement, please call us  
or bring this copy to your Bank of America branch

14TH AND CHURCH OFFICE  
SAN FRANCISCO CA 94137

PERIOD ENDING  
JUN 20, 1978  
9415-622-8667

15 GLORIA DAWN WALKER  
977 KELL ST APT 7  
SAN FRANCISCO CA 94117

0273-PS15

WE HAVE THREE NEW REASONS TO SAVE AT BANK OF AMERICA. COME IN AND LETS TALK SAVINGS.

SUMMARY OF BANKING SERVICES		BALANCE FORWARD		STATEMENT DATE		NEW BALANCE	
TYPE OF SERVICE	ACCOUNT NO.	CHECKS	DEBITS	DEPOSITS			
CHECKING	0273-3-02400	1	80	00			350

CHECKING ACCOUNT ACTIVITY  
CHECKS AND OTHER DEBITS  
SERV. CHGE. 500

DEPOSITS

FF-11-A-44

\$4.20

\$ 0.80

\$4.00MN

Carver Guevara 13. "Dad his sensitivity and loves every one in Jonestown equally. Dad believes in his own gift which ables him to heal anything. Dad is an atheist. A great atheist. Dad thinks of his birthday as nothing at all but something that is stupid. Dad wants John Jones to stay in Jonestown because he doesn't want Tim to get him. I think dad is a great man that has so much character and sensitivity and is so concerned about us that he provides the place to build a future for our children to grow up in and be our future leaders. He's the greatest communist man in the world that ever lived." (Good)

Teena Turner, age 22. "Yes he is - only for the revolution in any means necessary. Said he had died that day because of people are so cruel that they'd go out to hurt and kill just because she was so selfish to the revolution and wanted sex and that we don't do right that we couldn't make it even if Dad wanted or had to leave us or go back and make a last stand because we are still children that won't grow up. Because John's facial expression reminded them of Grace's manipulated capitalist ways and they would strike out at this to John. After Dad brought this out, the secretary could see his reason and stopped it. And also Dad brought this out in the rally. I'm sure many more could look within and now would stop looking at John and treating him bad because of the viciousness of Grace. Dad is a nationalist here in Jonestown but an internationalist to other socialist countries like USSR, Cuba, Guyana, etc. When comes to China a lot of China's ideals are good but the fact that their nationalists therefore, they couldn't be communist in a true sense because the only struggle there is in for themselves for their own power. When Dad's struggling for us here because he's not a Trotskyist but at the same time Dad's not a true nationalist in the sense because he is in any liberation struggle for the oppressed. Dad has died for us over and over again but this last time, Debbie tried to get Dad to take his life in an Alpha but Dad didn't fall for this and Dad said he had loved Debbie like he did his daughter and both betrayed him. Debbie is still doing things to cut into Dad's heart. But out of each struggle it builds strength in the organization. Trust none and watch everyone including yourself. And that Dick stated that when you become of no use to the struggle if you either have an intellectual defiant attitude or just not able to fight or work you should be shot. And I agree to this because I FOR ONE DON'T WANT TO BE TAKEN CARE of and be a drawback even knowing life even if being shot but would whether take some fascists or defectors to the struggle with me. If my my (last 3 words unreadable). (Good)

Billy Bush 13. "Dad believes in himself, he believes that the mind lives on after death, and he believes in healing, he said that on May 13, he died because Debby had picked his birthday to go out and cause so much pain for dad and trouble for the people in Jonestown and in the states." (Good)

Harold Bogue 41. "Father is an atheist. He believes the mind lives on after death. He does believe in his healing power. He believes in himself over any country, Soviet or otherwise. He said on his birthday because Debby left that a part of him died, that he didn't understand why people couldn't see his goodness.

He said not to react to John because of seeing Grace in him. That he examined his motives and thoughts and dealt with them and everyone had to or the revolution could be \_\_\_\_\_?"(Very good)

Eddie Kutulas 48. "High points Jim Jones character. Will not sway from his true belief of communism, no matter what may happen. He is loyal, cannot understand how others can be disloyal, cannot understand how others can be disloyal. Always identifies with all ~~all~~ people, especially minorities. Father believes mind lives on after death. Does believe in his own healing power. A traitor, Debbie Blakey, left this cause on Jim Jones birthday. Father said he did on his birthday. Jim Jones has a great gift of healing I have felt the gift with my own body at least 2 times. I know for sure 3 times. Witnessed and know with my own eyes such such great and glorious gift. Jim Jones says you must know your own mind (know yourself and you will not molest children and o othersuch things." (Very good)

Kenny Reed. "No. Yes. Jim Jones is a pro Soviet and he does not believe in himself. I believe the mind do live; he do not believe in himself; he believes on his birthday Debbie broke turn a traitor and went back and told lies on this cause. She said we buried people in a box under the ground". He believes in housing, feeding and clothing." (Class recommended)

Barbara Simon 22. "Yes, Yes Yes. He died May 13 because of Debbie action. Dad is an internationalist. Dad said if everybody in the world stopped fighting for communism, he would keep on fighting. He said as a child, he had touched a little boy once \_\_\_\_\_ sexual feeling. He also is pro internationalists. (Class recommended)

Chris Garcia. "Yes, Yes, Yes, hiw own. Father said that he died on May 13. Jim Jones is pro soviet because of a traitor that left on his birthday.

Dawn Mitchell 15. "Dad is not an atheist. He does not believe that mind lives on after death. Yes he believes in the paranormal power. He died on his birth day because of the traitor Debbie the same day she left. John John is hiw own son and he will <sup>fight</sup> ~~risk~~ to keep him and all children over here. And he loves John very much and will never give him up. And he's seen Grace walk around John naked and have sex with othermen right in front of John. And use to treat him badly. (discipline) He told of his sexual wife and how he has fucked for us to save this cause. He is prosoviet. He believes in himself. "(Very Good)

Edward Ford 12 "No response. (Very good - excellent)

Florence Heath. "Father is an atheist; the mind lives on, yes; dad believes in himself. The letter Professor Tropp wrote to Dad - in it he stated his mind was strong; he feel he might would be more active to commit treason but if he should come to that point, he should be shot. (Recommend extra class)

FF-11-A-45

Karen Carr: 18. Jim Jones - How I see him. I see him as my leader. He is very sensitive to people. He said that he knows himself and he didnt talk to John mean. He talked to him nicely and calmly. He said that he died on his birthday because he gave his all to Debbie. And now she go out and do this to him. He said that he was like a datuther to him. Dad - yes he is an atheist - No he did believe your mind lives when you are dead. No, he is not pro China, Yes, he is pro soviet. Dad is the most loving man there can be. He is a leader. He is someone who sets the pace for the people. He dictates to the proletariat - the working class. (Class recommended)

Elihue Dennis. 29. "Yes, Yes, Yes. He said on that day he died in words. He said that she was getting at Grace - pro soviet - his love that he lives for people; dont give a dam about himself. He dont understand his gifts. (Good)

James Wade Ford. 12. "He only believes in living God - not sky God. He said he died on his birthday, May 13, when Debby left. Dad is pro chinese; he is not pro USSR. We stand side by side with USSR." (Good)

Shirley Pace. 22. "Dad is an atheist. He dont believe in a God. He believes in himself only. Yes, Dad knows he can heal but he dont want us to rely on his healing; this will be too much pulling on Dad if we do so. Dad believes that you shouldnt want to come back here in another life unless it really necessary. He believes death is the best thing that could ever happen to you. Dad's birthday wick is the 16th, I think of May, which is the day where thing badly happen on the 16th. He said instead of sexual feeling for John we have none because he got to know himself. He said when you know yourself you find you wont even have this on your mind. Dad is pro soviet" (Good)

Dee Dee Macon . "Dad said he died on his birthdate because of what Debbie had done on that day. Jim Jones, Sr. is a communist of the purest kind and he does believe that the mind lives on after death. Yes, he believes in his own healing power because its been proven more times than anyone has ever counted. JJ is pro soviet and some of his high points are: He's very loving, he strong in his beliefs, he does not live above his family which is over 1,000 now. He is a teacher of great example for us and our children. He wants equality for everyone. He is a great fighter etc. Dad also said he had given to Debbie a lot of love and a high position and she then shit on him and this cause. He said about John John that he understood her actions because he felt that was when he saw the same actions in himself he knew (Grace) was behind his actions." (Good)

Mark Sly: "Dad is an atheist. He does not believe in mind after death - when you are gone, your gone. Yes, he believes in his healing; so do I. Dad felt on his birthday that he was dead, because he gave his life, and cared for a person, and they end up shitting on him, more or less killing him. Dad thinks about communism, instead of himself." (Good)

Shirley Smith. "Father is an atheist; father believes that the mind lives on after death. He firmly Believes in his healing power. He said he died complete

on his birthday because Debbie whom he had given his all is now doing such divisionary acts, because he didn't fuck her. John John - He told the secretary to make sure she wasn't seeing Grace in John and taking it out on him because he has seen the same thing but looks at his every thought. Character: "If you take one you have to take all. No matter how many have tried to take any of us you have stood and said no, you have fought years, against the opposition; you refused 7 million dollars to sell us out. Did Tropp has a traitorous part in him. He said he had an elitist attitude and should be shot when no longer useful or anyone like him." (Good)

Michelle Touchette: "Father is an atheist in that he believes there is no God in the sky. No he doesn't believe that your mind lives on after death - when your dead, you're dead. No, he doesn't believe in healing power, he knows he can heal people but he doesn't know how. On his birthday, he said that no one needs him and after giving and caring to a person, she ends up shitting on him. He feels nothing but death. If he was to die that night he would know that not one person would be loyal to him. Dick Tropp was saying how if he would have continued writing his book or wrote in it a long time then maybe the incident that occurred with Debbie could have been prevented. Dick said the solution with elitist is to let them meet our needs then when they are useless shoot them." ((Good)

Sebastian McMurray: 23. "Yes, Father is an atheist; he believes the mind lives on after death and he believes in his own healing. Father said on his birthday, May 13, Debbie Blakey left. Father believes in his self because all the other leaders have some hang up which not make them a true socialist. Father do not have no hang ups. Father's character is love and communism; is his good no matter what the cost may be and if 3 million people turn against it, Father will keep on going through." (Very Good)

Coni Fitch 23. "Dad is an atheist yet does firmly believe in his healing power and also believes that the mind lives on. May 13th, dad's birthday. He died because of what Class Enemy Debbie brought. He thought that surely people could see his goodness all that he has done for people. He thought she did it purposely on his birthday. Cause dad wouldn't answer her request to fuck her." (Good)

Mark Boute: "Dick Tropp. Brought out that he should have said something when Debbie was doing things he knew wasn't right. He said traitors or anarchists should be shot. All the white. This was from deep inside. He said we should get rid of all anarchism. He felt guilty because of all he knew, being white. Think at times he was better. One thing about Dick, he does good with children." (Class recommended)

Zuretti Langston. "On May 13 he died because of the traitor Debbie did. How he was trusting with some of the people's money. How she was given affection by you, us, her family. If 3,000 people turn away from communism, you would be the only one to stand and that none of us will go to jail. How you control your emotions. When you saw John, you controlled your anger and not take it out on a child. However, love that child just like any other. I believe that you live for us and to see us happy. And as long as we'll need or want you. But until then, you will live on." (Good)

XXXXXXXXXXXX

FF-11-A-46

.....  
Alfred Bell: 69. "Yes, dad is an atheist - he believes in himself; yes dad believes that the mind lives on after death; yes dad believes in his own healing power and his gifts. he said he died on his birthday because of what Debbie Blakey did to the cause. Debbie stole some money from us and left Guyana. Treats us all alike, he has no high or low, we are all equal. He has made a prisoner out of himself for our freedom. Dad is pro-soviet and pro-Cuba." (Good)

Pauline Simon: 24. "He said he died May 13th because Debbie Blakey left and he did all he could for her. Because he knows himself and to know yourself first. He believes in himself fully. Dad is communist; he is merciful and forgiving. He has personality 0.

Denise Hunter: 25. "Dad is an atheist "yes". He believes in himself and no one else cause there isnt anyone else to believe in. Yes the mind lives on after death, "reincarnation". I guess its my system. I havent quite got it together with a name but I believe in prindiple, Jim Jones; he is the only liberator in our time. He's loving, honest, and true to the cause. Jim said on his birthday he died because of Debbie and all the lies she told stealijg money. He also said if 3 billion people would deny communism, he would stand for it if the eas the only one. Jim said about John, was he didnt yell at him because he sees Grace in expressions sometimes and he didnt and wont take out the hostility on John because he's so ~~know~~ loving. Debbie also said he would all commit revolutionary suicide for Dad's children. Dad said he and the children would go to the jungle and commit suicide. Thats loving. I think we are more pro soviet than China cause China's a mess. Even though we have to be Nationalist at this time till we establish our selves bigger and stronger, it seems that way to me anyway, I know we are not a country but we seem to be together more than a lot of them."

Bernice Thomas: 68. "He said on 13th of May he died because of Debbie; she took \$25,000 and important papers; he trusted her dearly. She knew it was his birthday and it would hurt him worse. He is committed to communism. He said he was sent to do a job and he would do it with or without us or anybody and he is the only God I know. Honesty. He believes in sharing; that all should share equally. Equal rights for all of us. He doesnt fear anything. I have seen no one in the world with the character he has. Only pure person on earth." (Excellent)

Orde Dennis: 48. "Before they take Johnny, he will kill himself". (extra class)  
Ruth Atkins: "Dad said he actually died on his birthday; felt like no one cared for him, after putting his life on the line for each and every one of us; he thought about the traitors, how he trusted them, hoping some one could see the love he has for each of us. I think dad believes the mind lives on after death; he is an atheist, believes only in himself. He has paranormal gifts; also a gift of healing, said if some one came for Joh John, he would go also; asked what we would do if such would happen or if he died. One of the high points about dad's character --he has no respector of persons and very kind. Never will be and never have been such a great liberator".

Tawanda Mitchell: 14. "Yes, yes, yes, died on his birthday because of Debbie. He said 3,000 people turned against communism - he would still stand for it until

he died.

Stanley Clayton: "Is dad an atheist - NO. Does the mind live on after death -YES. DOES dad believe in healing power - YES his on and me too. What happend was that the bitch ... She committed treason on day of birthday. Dad said he died on his birthday; dad said that the way the security was handlin g John John he felt need to approach her but he felt the concern about every child; that he loves all the same; that he could never. Dad high point is that he is pro-soviet of his \_\_\_\_\_?" (Very good)

Joyce Douglas: . "Yes, he is atheist. Yes, believes there is mind after death, yes -he believe in the super power; that he died when Debby left him and the cause on his birthday. He told some one do not take it <sup>out</sup> on John; he cannot help his thing that happen to him. Dick Tropp said that after you have done all you can for the cause you should be shot cause might turn against the cause. (Good)

Tony Mitchell: 12. "Father is an atheist. He believes mind lives on after death. He believes in healing power. He said he died on his birthday. Dad believe s in him self" (Good)

Ronnie Berryman: 26. "Jim Jones - mind lives on, if you wish. What Jim means to me: Peace, love and happiness which I didn't have in the U.S. Jim is all and need and all I want because he gave me all I need and all I want and everyone who dont want what he has to ffer and learn for yourself which he said time and time again, it is all yours. All you need! All you want! but dont waste it on yourself. There are comrades still in the U.S. that need to get out. You see he is always thinking of otherpeople, not himself, even the time when his mom was dead and liked socks, he has so much love he ~~was taking them off~~ took them off so someone else could use them. What dad said on his birthday, he was heartbroken for the fact that Debbie would do a \_\_\_\_\_? on his birthday--all he had done for her and the love he showed" (Good)

Edith Delaney: . "Is Father an atheist? - Yes. Does he believe everyone lives on after death ...NO OTHER QUESTIONS ANSWERED. (Fair)

B. Dawkins: 60. "Dad died on his birthday, May 13th because Debbie betrayed this movement. He would never let anyone take John. Dad is a socialist, communist - kind and good. Yes yes yes. He provides of all people here in Jonestown and other people over the world -- Angela Davis and Dennis Banks. We dont have to live under capitalism. Whatever dad says, I will do it. I am very happy here. The best friend a person could have". (Good)

Birdie Arnold 71. "Jim that he'd die on birthday because of false statments by Debbie. High points of his character: I know Dad is the greatest being even on earth. and all his decisions and ideas are always right. He is an atheist. Not pro soviet. Not pro Chinese. He believes in his para normal power. About John, -he'd never ? sick?, he'd be normal because he knows himself. Dad believes mind lives on after death". (Very good)

FF-11-A-47



Larry Jones 25. Father is an atheist and he do believe the mind lives after death. Father believes in his own healing. He died on his birthday. Father is prosoviet and \_\_\_\_\_ he is loving and never do anything for others, and never thinks of himself.

Lore B. Parris 68. "Father is a socialist. He does not believe in God. Father said that he knows himself. He loves children. He does not strike them. Father does not trust people. He trusts himself. I believe Father trusts himself. Father is the greatest healer. The high points of Jim Jones are teaching socialism, and helping the entire world with their problems." The mind lives on. (Extra class)

Stephanie Swaney: "Yes, yes, yes. He said that Debbie Blakey left on his birthday. She didn't like him for one reason BECAUSE he would not accept her sexually. I can't know (?) "Pro Soviet".

Pauline Scott 58. "Father has not -- no mind live after death -- no. Healing power - yes. Jim Jones birthday he died cause Grace Stone. Jim Jones high point - feeding hunger, looking after sick, socialism. Pro Chinese no. (Fair - extra class)

Luna Murrell. Yes - no - yes. He said he died on his birthday but he would stand it; he was the only communist left. He said it because Debbie became a traitor. He said she did it because she seen Grace in him and he told all of us to know our self. Yes, he believe in himself he have said he was the only one he could count on. What Dick said about one should be shot after one out lives their usefulness I agree with him. (Very good)

Jerome Anderson 17. "Dad an atheist - Yes. Does he firmly believe in his power - Yes. Does he believe in mind lives after death - Yes. Birthday May 13 - worst thing happen - Debby Blakey betrayed him -- broke his heart. Secretary to John something about \_\_\_\_?. Dad's character - (Next sentences not readable) -- true communist - won't let power overrule him. Intellectual elitist person who has much knowledge; takes special privileges, sophisticated. (Very good)

Eugenia Gernandt 55. A. Yes; B. Yes; C. Yes I do too; D. He died; E. Debbie; F. Did not hear; G. High points - true communist; H. pro China - yes; I. Yes., H. Yes. (Fair - extra class)

Keith Wright. No, Yes, Yes. Was father said about his birthday. Next several sentences cannot be read. He said that if anyone try to get John John that before they get John John he would kill himself and John John. He is pro USSR the motherland. He don't believe in himself. Only on some parts do he believe in himself. Dad, I like this place. I like the thing that we do and I know that we have a lot of that to do like ??, road, ? and things like that. But sometimes when we have that news, I can't (unreadable ...) so that make me look like I do no it. If I could spell, .. that would be good. I no some of the things that we do you do like it and some of the things that we have to do you do like it and I no it will \_\_\_\_?. " (Very good)

Martha Sauder 65. "No, Yes, Yes; he died on his birthday because of what Debbie did. He has so much love to care for him. He is the highest communist leader and dictator that ever lived. PRO-SOVIET. HE IS A MARXIST LENINIST. (Good)

Evelyn Leroy. 22. "Father is an atheist. Mind does live on after death because

this was proven by the Russian woman who had betrayed Dad when he was Lenin. Yes Dad believes in his healing ability Debbie (traitor) killed Dad on his birthday by going out and trying to destroy all he has been working for when he showed so much love and trust for her. I didnt hear what was said about John John. Dad is pro USSR he believes in himself because he has gotten things done for people tnoghing else. Dick Tropp said that the intellectuals should be shot after they have been used for the people because they are elitist who arent useful for anything else. I am an elitist because I still waste food and the peoples property. I dont want to follow principle always. (Very good) Georgia Catney 61. "Yes - mind lives on after death. Yes - he believes in healing power. He died on his birth day, May 13, because we had a traitor to go out and he loved her as a daughter. She walked on his love and his trust and now she would hurt the cause. Why dad believe in himself, he has the highest point of communism. Dick Tropp was elite, things he thought about; said he should be shot.

Anitra Greene. "Yes, Yes, Yes. He said that he died on his birthday because of what Debbie did. He said that John. He said he will always be modist. Jim Jones - pro-soviet. He does believe in a since (?) of himself. But also the soviet union and cuba. and some cother." (Excellent)

Roosevelt Turner (52). "He is an atheist. He dont believe in life after death. He believes in what you die for if right; he is a man who believes in right - equal - socialist - an love all people with a clean heart. He dont believe in violence he likes for everyone to have knowledge and medical care. We had a White Night on dad's birthday on account of Debbie Blakey leaving. Dick Tropp was explaining himself so that we could compare ourself with what he was saying and become more socialistic. That letter helped me look at myself and correct mistakes i might have made." (Good)

Poncho Johnson 18. "Yes, yes, he can heal without doubt but he has also said he dont understand just how it works. On May 13, 1978, dad died because up until that time he thought that people could understand his love by his work. And he didnt think that people loved him but need him and he said that if 3,000,000 people would turn against socialist he would still be true. (Good)

Leola King 67. "Atheist- yes, mind lives on, yes, healing, yes. Did when Debbie betrayed him. Father pushed him off a bridge. High point - he feeds us - brought us from thousand and thousands miles away. Freed us and free medical care. Take care of babies." (Fair)

Philip Blakey: "Tather is an atheist & believes that mind lives on and believes emphatically in his own to heal. He said that on his birthday, when Debbie Blakey betrayed him, he felt as if he would die because it is impossible to convey his goodness & character to people. He said that he would never molest a child because he knew his mind and what would happen to the child as he recognized sexual feelings for children. He is pro Jim Jones, e.g., he does not depend on anyone but himself to get his movement (next 3 words not readable) Politically he would be pro soviet if they keep up their internalist policy. Tropp wrote about his elitist attitude if not controlled. I agree that folks like that should be shot if they go counter revolutionary. (Excellent plus)

R-11-A-48

OLLIE HARRINGTON: You have done all for us and some of us have turned traitors. We don't show enough gratitude.

---

MARGARET JAMES: When you have trusted and they have turned traitors. We aren't grateful enough. She tries to comfort you.

---

BARBARA DAVIS: The starving babies in the world. The traitors that have gone out. The future of the children. We aren't as helpful as we should be and we don't work hard enough.

---

EMMA THOMPSON: Ungrateful Senior Citizens who complain about everything. She thinks they should all be dead, so the rest can work and produce. Then your pain wouldn't be so great and you could be well again. Also you give your whole life for others and then get shit in return. People turning traitor and steal from the cause; people you trust neglecting their duties on purpose. The young people you brought here and saved from jail wanting to do their own thing, or play sick.

---

VIOLA MOTON: When you first tried to teach us brotherhood and some of us faltered. You bent over backwards in giving us life and some of us are ungrateful. Some are not satisfied in our new home. You have only asked that we help ourselves but this falls on deaf ears. The traitors who you trusted. She wishes she were younger so she could help more.

---

BEATRICE PARKER: Unfaithfulness and traitors actions, lack of interest, lack of dedication to the cause.

---

AMANDA FAIR: Our ungratefulness and lack of gratitude, our still being Capitalistic and doing our own thing., we won't learn, won't share, won't become a zero. We won't let you save us from ourselves.

---

LAURA JOHNSON: People seeing your example don't come close to following your example..instead they misuse you and take advantage at every step. You live for the children--the only life that can set an example for them and we blow it--the whole burden is on you. You'd like to be in the field as a revolutionary but we hold you back. I expect from you consistency but I allow myself out. You gave your all to developing us and we fall so fucking short. You are always doing all you can and still we don't give a shit.

---

GERALDINE BAILY: The many unkindnesses that we impose on each other, such as lying, gossiping, stealing, making fun, being selfish, etc.

---

JOSEPHINE HARRIS: Lying, denying everything, your having no rest, having the government upon your shoulders; she is grateful for you. She wishes there was some way she could make money. You have been lied to and don't know who to trust.

---

FF-11-A-49

DADS WORST PAIN

KATHERINE DOMINICK: When someone tells you lie or lies to you. People that turn against this family. People who hurt our children.

JOCELYN CARTER: When we are in danger. You call white nights over us but when you are in danger, you don't call them. I think you are mostly hurt when one of us is beat up by another comrade, by the gangs and by those who don't know what socialism is. Also, you are hurt by those who you trusted and who went out.

TANYA COX: The many times traitors have gone out; straining your voice, sores in your mouth and the women needing males. We don't listen as we should. You want strong leaders. People dying in rest homes, dying from malnutrition and begging on the streets.

BARBARA SMITH: You sacrificed your life for us to get this land and so many of us show a lack of concern. The more you teach us, the least we seem to learn. You tell us what is going on in the states and people still want to go back.

BIRDA T. JOHNSON: The people close to you who turn traitor.

ALVARAY SATTERWHITE: People you trust who let you down, then lie on you.

ODENIA ROBERSON: People close to you who know all the secrets and codes who could turn traitor.

TAMMIE JONES: The horrible things that happened to Patrice Lamumba, Che Guevarra, Vicot Jara and other revolutionary leaders. She explained what happened to each person and mentioned that Patrice Lamumba was against the Apartheid system in South Africa. You are on the radio all the time and never have time to think about yourself. She feels guilty because you still feel caring about the people who tear down the cause. You never have time to talk to mom (Marceline).

ROBERTA WADE: A testimony. You are a liberator and a great principle.

RUBY BRIGHT: The greatest suffering is the love you have for your people.

MARY RODGERS: The conspiracy and stealing.

TOMMIE S. KEATON SR. Your people back in the states and the load you have here in Jonestown, your money worries, feeding the people here and in the U.S.A. plus the big cost of medicine here, Georgetown and the U.S. All the silly things we do.

FF-11-A-50

MARY BAILEY: Tim Stoen an' his group. Second: Some of our comrades who are always making threats to go back to the states. And that we don't cooperate with you: stealing from one another.

---

BRENDA WARREN: When people refuse to go out and work to help get the rest of our family here. When people aren't grateful: how to take care of us and where will it come from--all the traitors--the anarchy on the floor at the meetings.

---

SUE JERRAM: Our ignorance and sexual games. Wanting a companion over Socialism.

---

DORIS HOWARD: Out of all your teachings we don't try to learn the news. Even though you teach us news night and day some of us still don't learn it. Some of us don't seem to care.

---

ANITRA GREEN: The traitors; knowing how America is..that we left and they are still trying to hurt us. And even so, the people here won't do right. Thinking about what other black people are going through...the people that we helped kill with our taxes..the babies going to bed hungry.

---

BEAULAH FOSTER: From the traitors and because some of us are not true.

---

BEA JACKSON: When we fight amongst ourselves.

---

SYLVESTER C. FAIR: People that run to you with their little problems. The traitors that try to hurt us. He says its wonderful here..and the food is wonderful--so good.

---

FRANKIE GRIGSBY: The traitors who try to hurt us, and the people in the family who won't let you rest...they complain about the food, their aches and pains, they aren't nice to each other--not losing weight the way we should, people stealing.

---

LEXIE DAVIS: The traitors.

---

MARY CUTTINGHAM: You have the weight of the world on your shoulders--you have low sugar, high blood pressure, we give you so much trouble--she wishes she could brighten up your life a little.

---

CASEY FINNEY: Ungrateful people--not being responsible--not producing as we should--not taking care of the place like it belongs to us--when we waste food and supplies, while people in other parts of the world don't have food. When people just don't care.

---

PETER WOTHERSPOON: To have your trust, love and patient endurance and time invested to help us be betrayed by acts of total selfishness insensitivity. To have the long years of sacrifice yield such a poor harvest of socialist ignorance and lack of understanding of you, the cause and socialism. To have to associate with people of low consciousness, insensitivity, egocentric concerns and vanity. To have to interact with powerful elitists and influential assholes who have no

---

PETER WOTHERSPOON CONTINUED: understanding of of Dad's commitment & principles. To feel trapped, alone in a situation where there is little evidence of our understanding or care and concern for Socialism...with the vision burning inside of what the world needs, what it could be. Peoples hostility and indifference, negligence and self indulgence. To have one of his loved ones hurt,

FF-11-4-52

ELFREIDA KENBALL: The traitors who want to hurt the collective. Those of us in the cause who are rebellious and won't listen to you. Some of us fail to respond to you.

EMMA KENNEDY: Those who turn traitor and then tell lies on you. We aren't grateful enough, not obedient enough and I think you worry about who will be the next to turn traitor.

ETHEL BELL: I know how sick you are with high blood pressure, with your kidneys. My heart grieves for you.

ESTHER DILLARD: When we lie to you on the floor to your face. The traitors hurt you. And Victor Jara's death with a smile on his face.

ANNIE MOORE: That you can't fight else where. Knowing the pain and suffering in the world and then seeing how selfish we are.

MARY LOU CLANCEY: The least: Physical pain. Dealing with the petty bullshit of the people for whom you have given your life. People shitting on principle after hours of teachings. The traitors were given special time and understanding only to plot and persecute you. The world is so unjust. Your commitment has kept you away from spending time with your children and from having a chance to be their dad..

GLADYS SMITH: Not grateful enough; having to listen to our selfish problems, furnishing us with medicine and our not going to get it. Good food and we waste it. Beautiful homes and we don't take care of them. And Debby's leaving.

MARION CAMPBELL: The traitors who went out; your blood pressure; your low blood sugar.

HAZEL DASHIELL: She says that you are too honest and true blue to even mention what some of your trials and tribulations are. She knows too well about the pitfalls that overtake us on Pilgriming through life. She said, "In the time of peace prepare for war". She says that whatever you have had to do is O.K. with her (She says she has kept a few secrets in her old heart for years). She says you will be her love forever.

LEOLA MARSHEAD: We haven't grown up as we should so that you can leave us. You can't trust us to take care of things ourselves.

WILLIE AND CLEVYEE SNEED: When we won't listen to your teachings, some are walking, talking or doing their own thing. Willie. When one of your children turns traitor. Clevyee.

EARTIS JEFFERY: Our disobedience. Some have become traitors.

MARGRETTE JEFFERY: Our lack of understanding after you have done so much to teach us. That we probably won't understand things until it's too late.

FF-11-A-53

DADS WORST PAIN

ESSIE MAE TOWNS: Those who work in the cause, learn all about how to do things and then turn traitor.

CLEVELAND GARCIA: Not listening and not doing things as we should. Make money: Sell peanuts in Georgetown.

MAUD PERKINS: Not taking the responsibility of being a socialist, Our being dependent on you and not taking on being a leader so that we could function without your being here. Not accepting the guilt of all the shit we did in the states. By some of us not being true to this cause.

ROBERT JOHNSON: The people who have been close to you have gone out and betrayed you. We don't appreciate you.

MADELEINE BROOKS: Apathy.

CLARA JOHNSON: Refusal to see good here and hell in U.S. Not being to get Stone at this time. Not being able to leave here and fight in liberation struggles in other places. Not having children in U.S. here. Lack of our sensitivity and commitment. The thought of revolutionary suicide for our babies and children who can't make the choice themselves.

NAOMA JOHNSON: Pain in your body; giving up food that you need; lack of sleep; go without dental care; you need medical care; you are a prisoner here; very few help carry the burden.

MARY MAYSHACK: Teaching us Socialism is a pain because some don't want to get serious and apply themselves.

RICHARDELL PERKINS: The trouble the traitor was going to cause the family.

LARRY JONES: When we don't take interest in being sensitive about other peoples struggles around the world. When we don't care about Socialist teachings and what it means in our lives.

NEVADA HARRIS: When we are ungrateful and the traitors like Stoen who went out.

ELAINE BOCKMON: Not following instructions. When we break his trust in us. When you have to go without sleep. And physical pain from healing others.

RAY MCKNIGHT: Not being able to leave and take care of all the traitors.

NOVELLA SNEED: So many have committed treason; your low blood sugar; how we waste food and trying to get the rest of the family here.

HELOISE HALL: Indifference. We are lazy thinkers and doers. We don't show enough love and concern for the collective. After many years of being with you, some haven't changed their bad habits.

GRANDMA BATES: She wants to thank you for having her increase her knowledge with the news. She used to read nothing but garbage.

FF-11-A-54



KEITH GUY: (age 10) no comment (Good)

~~PAULETTE/NEWMAN/1000/200/1000/1000~~

PRESTON WADE: (age 23) "Jim Jones said that from the very day he was born he has been dead, he said that his own father tried to kill him by pushing him over a bridge trying to kill him. He said how he helped Ervin Perkins from being framed up. He said that he would lay his life on the line for any of his people no matter what kind of trouble they are in." (Fair)

CHRISTINE MILLER: (age 58) "You said you died on your birthday May 13, because you felt your love and goodness had been overlooked. You did not know what to do to make people see your goodness, but reconsidering you thought that if just one person among 3 billion could believe in Communism your efforts were not in vain, and for us to please try and feel the same as you." (Excellent)

JEFF CAREY: (age 27) "Dad said he died on May 13 when Debbie B. left. Said he had ~~never~~ shown her so much kindness how could she have done this. Said he uses his power to help fulfill the will of the people not for himself, and goes thru much pain to do so. He will be loyal to us and to principle no matter what we do to him. Some of us want constant reassurance. All people want to be loved and understood, even Dad, but he knows that no one loves him and he works for principle no matter what we do to him. Said Stoen and Debbie were fascists and wanted power for themselves but not a small amount of conscience will cause you to suffer in the world. These treasons are very painful to dad as he puts out so much for people he wants us to see his character and try to emulate him. Some of us are doing so a little bit." (Excellent plus)

~~JEFF CAREY (28 years old)~~

ORRILL RHODES: (age 47) "Jim Jones told how he would give his life for anyone here and how he died on May 13. Of his dedication to Communism if we all left there would be one that would stand for principle. (Excellent)

RHONDA PAGE: (age 24) No comment

WILLIE GRADY: (age 23) "He died on his birthday because of the problem that Debbie caused when she left the movement. All he has done for her and she turned against the people and communism, told lies on us." (Excellent)

FF-11-A-53

ANDREA WALKER: (age 20) "He said he would love us to the end. He would die for us and this cause." (Excellent)

---

YVETTE MULDROW: (age 19) "Talking about Debbie and what she did how he die on May 13 when she left, how come people can't improve in leadership and dont be worried about whether someone likes you, and that you always have to be told this." (Excellent)

---

TOM GRUBBS: (age 36) "I was involved trying to get the details about Michaelen worked out and did not hear Dad's remarks about himself." (excellent plus)

---

DEE DEE MACON: (age 32) "Dad said tonight in the news he was very hurt over Debbie's leaving on May 13, he said he died on May 13 which was the day she left. He pleaded for us to write him about our negativity & not to talk among ourselves anything but positive thoughts because we never know who were talking to."

Excellent

---

KEVIN GRUBBS: (age 17) "Jim said that the treachery of Debbie Blakey actually killed him and that he will stay alive as long as he is needed. He said that everyone looks for love, but he knows that no one loves him because he is the prime example of perfect Communism and that he hopes we to can be communists, but we have to have a political awareness to be sympathetic to the suffering in the world. Jim also said that when he is no longer needed he will put his life down in a revolutionary way." (Very Good)

---

VIRGINIA MIDDLETON: (age 62) no comment, fail

---

LENA BENTON: (age 68) "Dad said how people tryed to distroy this movement that he struggle for all of us and some have went out against this cause, Debbie done (Fair)

---

BERDA T. JOHNSON: (age 56) "He was discussing how he loved & worked for the people and had even died on May 10th because of the disappointment in one that you had helped so much but you would continue to love and help and give your life for all to the last even if no one else would stand for communism. What more can you do?" (Excellent)

---

MARY JOHNSON: (age 50) no comment failed

---

SHARBAKA BAKER: age 13 "You said that on May 13 you died in a way because she couldn't see that love of you who really could. But you over through that and said I am a Communist cause it is right, if all of us were to leave him standing he'll still because communism right. You told about your dad always trying to kill you. and how you broke out of your silence. (Excellent) ...

BERNIE MITCHELL age 15 "Jim Jones said that he is a Marxist and knew no one loves him and no one cares for him." (very good)

DOROTHY SIMPSON: (age 56) "you said many people were being framed & he got herkings safe would die before he let anything happen to his people said he called back two buses to bring people away from SF. His using all kinds of strategy to get people safe and making this a better place & less crowded." (Very Good)

EDITH DELANEY: (age 68) "He said he would do everything he could to help us. he loves everyone of us." (Very Good)

LAULETTE JACKSON: (age 27) "Dad talked about how Irvin Perkins had been put in jail and he stated that he would go to jail for the safety of any of us He also stated that Debbie should have seen that loved & commitment because she was close on the staff." (Very Good)

PETER WOTHERSLOON: (age 31) "Jim Jones said that when Debbie Blakey left a part of him died. He had no expectations that people loved him or needed him but he had thought that a person like Debbie who had seen so much and been so close in the work and recieved so much personal attention would see the good and the value of his life example and teachings. Dad then said he decided that he would stand for what was right and principled even if everyone would be traitorous and leave. At least he knew there would be one person ture to Communism (himself). He also urged us to show more commitment and work for our principle of socialism." (Excellent Plus)

REGINA JACKSON: (age 15) "He would give his life to communism even if 3 billion went against it he would find some way to give his body to the revolution, even if we didn't want around, he would care for us now matter what we did to him because he is a communist. He litterally died on May 13 because he had given so much to Debbie . He has put his life on the line every time there was trouble, Like when Perkins in the states being framed by the police. " (Excellent)

CLAUDIA BOUQUET: (age 22) "He said in giving news that he give of his self even if we didn't like him at times. He 'still will love us just the same and give of hisself even tho we dont care he will." (Fair, extra classes)

SUE JERRAN: (age 33) "Died June 13, lack of loyalty displayed by Debbie. One he sees has caught vision he hopes others will. People still selfish & in their own morass. (Very Good)

BEVERLY LIVINGSTON: (age 46) "What did Jim Jones say about himself? Said he would die for..." (Good)

HELOISE HALL: (age 66) " Jim Jones our leader talking from his heart explained how he had tried to be the best friend of the people. How he had trusted and loved Debbie & Tim Stoen and how they had become class enemies of the people and worked for the CIA. He stressed his love & concern for the people & wished he was loved however he doubted that somewhat. As we all know, he has put his very life on the line & would for each and everyone of us." (Excellent)

LINDA SADLER (21 years) "Dad sounded so tired after being up so many many days and nights without rest. Another hurt Debbie Blakey- who was ~~acting~~ acting funny around here and talking to people and people talking to her negative, left the country. Telling all kinds of lies. Our radio is no more. Dad said our people are coming, gave our radio codes. Two days before his birthday she gone. Dad said our people are on their way. 100 will be here in 2 weeks Busses were being sold in Texas and dad had to call off selling of busing. That said we will make it. The cutting down of work hours. The advantage of getting all the news. Debbie is trying to starve us. (very Good)

DEREK WALKER: (age 12) "Dad said a part of him died on May 13 because of defector Debbie Blakey." (Good)

LAFLORE TOWNS: (age 56) "Jim said people that before let his people go to jail he'll come himself People do not thank him for what he do and they should. His dad did him bad and he has been thru so much. He'll stand for communism if he has to stand alone." (fail)

GABRIEL THOMAS: (age 59) "Dad said that he died but he see we need him so he save himself to save his children, this family." (Good)

LORETTA WILKINSON: (age 40) " He's the only man who would stay up all night working out our problems and ways to save our people and still take time to give us the news where he spends hours researching to get the facts." (Very Good)

ESTHER DILLARD: (age 50) "Jim Jones said tonight he literally died the night of May 13 because of Debbie Blakey's treason, because he/~~he~~ had given so much to her people saw him as Debbie did with a lot of power and thought it would be used to destroy people. He would always be a Communist." (Good)

FF-11-A-58

THAMI JONES: (age 11) Dad said that he has a lot of guilt and a lot of us should have that guilt" (Excellant)

---

CELESTIE ROMANO: (age 10) No comment

---

THURMAN GUY: (age 16) "Dad said that if any 1 was to leave him standing by himself at least he would be the only person who stand up for something that was right for all mankind." (Excellant) PS. "Dad also said out of 1 billion if anyone was to leave at least he would be the truth Communist leader, After what Debbie B. did and said Dad cant trust anyone because Debbie was under his teaching for a long long time, and it could happen to almost any body."

---

ROONI TURNER: (age 50) "He said he died May 13 in one way. He had to work thru the morass of this and decide he'd be a communist no matter if 3 billion people did not believe in him. he'd stand for what is right- communism. He was torn because he knew no one loved and only needed him, but he thought they could see his goodness and he must have felt he'd failed in an area that is unquestionably shows good But as always hed serve and hes a loving ather to us as long as someone needed him. Then hed give his body in a way to serve the revolution best when no one needed him." (Excellant Plus)

---

DENISE HUNTER: (25 yrs) "Dad said about Debbie was he helped her over the years and he sees growth in our children. He said if not one of us stood for Communism that he would still stand and if he was the only one on this planet he'd know that some stood for Communism, that is want is right." (Very Good)

---

FRANCES STEVENSON: (age 62) " He said that he will be true to socialism even if everyone leave him. I love you very much." (faff, extra clas)

---

SERAPIL M. MURRY: (age 23) ""Dad said that a part of him die on his birthday when Debbie left and he said how people fuck over him and that if everyone leaves he'll go right on standing and go right on through for Communism and how people are not gratefullfor what they got." (very good)

---

KAREN HARRIS: (age 20) "Dad said he died on May 13 when Debbie left. He said he had been a good Dad to her. He said if we all left and fell at least he would know he was a true Communists. He said he doesnt need to her someone tell him how much they love him. He said he's a true communist and that's all he needs. (Excellant plus)

---

FF-11-A-59

RENEE McMURRY (age 17) "He said tonight that he would always stand up for Communism no matter what. If no one needed him any longer he would use his body for communism in a good way. He would stay as long as there is at least one person that needs what he has to offer." (Excellent Plus) 1

KAREN LENDO: (age 17) "we had an Alpha on his birthday and was ready to give up his life. He had been a good Dad to Debbie and she shitted on him and his love. If they sell out after and become traitors what does it take." (very good)

ROBERT JOHNSON: (74) no comment FAIR

LORE B. PARRIS: (78 yrs) no comment XTRA CLASS

RON TALLEY (age 32) "That he knew no one loved him, only needed him & that he would live for communism if on one else stood with him. He saved Irvin Perkins and was prepared to go all the way with is rescue." (Excellent)

CORLIS BOUTEE: (age 19) "May 13th he thought was the end. He died on May 13 didn't know what was going to happen and about all the love he had shown to Debbie Blakey.: (Good)

DARRELL JONES: (age 13) " he said he wanted to die because of the things that Debbie done and he said some of us will be and some of us won't." (very good)

TINY TURNER: (age 15) " He said that he had dead on his birthday because of having to deal with a traitor named Debbie." ( Good )

ORLANDO ROBINSON: (age 12) "He is going to shorten days so people ~~have~~ have more time for themselves." (Very Good)

~~XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX~~

SHANDA JAMES: (age 19) "Jim said that on May 13th he died when Debbie left or a part of him died. He said he gave up, he'd at least think someone knew his loyalty or see that he'd stand for everyone & fight. But he also felt that no one loved him, but he would like to think that he knew people needed him, therefore he'd go on. He said, many left like Tim & Debbie who were first to say lets kill but he was sensitive and loving & voted against this. What will it take for people to see, He lived a lonely life." (Excellent)

FF-11-A-60

TINETRA JOHNSON (age 19) "He said how much he loved us and that he risked all to get Irvin Perkins over here."

JERRY SMITH (27) no comment (failed)

JOSEPHINE HARRIS (age 73) "Said he had to sell the busses, you had sent back to Texas to get 2 busses to take people to Florida to send to Texas, things are very bad." (Fair)

SARON KISLINGBURY (age 21) "Dad said that when traitor Debbie Blakey left he died- in the sense that he does not expect to be liked and knows people need him now But these people certainly must have seen the good he does and stands for, no matter if he is the last person to believe in communism he will always stand for it. He said many of us were like them, coming to FF only because JJ was powerful- not seeing the good that dad stands for and lives for (Communism) Dad lives what he believes completely.."

JENNIFER NEWELL (age 11) no comment ( Very good)

ROBERT PAUL (age 32) "Dad says he dies for us ~~xxx~~ every day and would die for each one of us. Jim said that when Debbie Blakey left and went back to the USA he could have died and he put his life down for each of us when the police took Irving to jail he put his life on the line." (good)

MANDA SWINNEY (age 30) "Dad told of his sacrifices to get what we have now and also how he has put up with traitors and would be traitors. He told how he had given his love to Debbie and she still did not see his love and kindness and went out as a class enemy of the people and trying to do us harm. Dad told of his love for us by wanting to change our living environment and construct 100 more housing units, plans for public recreation and rehabilitation facilities out of the dorms. He also expressed that he ~~wondered why we couldn't see his love~~ wonders why we can't see his love for us by all the health services, food, housing, education, all that he has and the dorms. He also expressed that he wondered why we complained all the time about petty items and fell for questions asked by loyal comrades who turned us in. He also questioned why we couldn't return a portion of his love by high productivity.. " (excellent plus)

FF-11-A-61

ARGENTIL ROMANO: (age 28) "Jim Jones said that he died May 13th literally & that Debbie Blakey incident was heartbreaking that she would take all that money and leave depriving our people. Hqs. He's hoping that we could be contacted for he has plans to improve our facilities. He also said he order the buses returned so that the members in the states could get here as soon as possible. Also he doesn't really like bullshit news but he wants us to have a political consciousness so that we will be loyal to socialism." (Fair)

MARY FORD: (age 48) "Dad said about himself Ervin Jenkins was being framed in the States an he would go to jail for any one of his children or give his life for any one of us." (Good)

RUDIE QUINN (age ?) "Jim Jones said you dad tried to kill you, no one love you, everyone meet you as a man." (FAIL)

RUBY LEE JOHNSON: (age 59) "May 13 JJ wanted to die, wanted to die, no one seems to care but thought it over if no one but he stood for Socialism he'd stand and die for socialism." (Fair)

MARY CASTILLO: (age 56) no comment (Fail)

STEPHANIE CHACON (16) "He would die for us he does care but he just wants to show his people who he really is (for us to face reality of who and what we all stood for and should build for us we the people, he goes thru strategys for us days and nights, he puts out a his energy for showing a better community." (Good)

RITA DENNIS (age 15) " He said that he died on May 13 when Debby turned traitor at least a part of him died. Also he said that he is moral because he stayed alive when he don't want to also he does everything for us, gives us all we need." (good)

IL SWINNY (age 39) "Said he would give his life for us and he did everything to keep Debbie here. He didn't need us but give his life gladly for our freedom." (Good)

FLORENCE HEATH: (age 49) "Dad talked about what enemy Debbie were doing." (V.good)

PAULINE SCOTT: (age 58) no comment (extra class)

FF-11-A-62



DIANE LUNDQUIST: (age 31) "you talked about how you showed patience and kindness to Debbie and others and they still walked away to do harm. They have a lot of guilt. You talked about making Jonestown more beautiful and cutting the work hours." (Very Good)

JULIUS EVANS: (age 30()) "Jim Jones said that he has suffered and pained for us for many years and our enemies have always stood in his way, but chickens must come home to roost." (Excellent plus)

KATHY JACKSON (age 25) "Dad talked about how he died on May 13 the day that Debbie walked out with \$25,000.00 to commit treason. He mentioned that he had taken the time on many occasions to show love and concern to Debbie, but it was is often those who receive the most from Dad that commit the worst treason." (Excellent plus)

ELLEN McMURRY (age 18) "Jim Jones said that he doesn't trust anyone, that he has seen a lot of growth but that he died really when Debbie left. He gave her all the personal attention he could give and she shit on him. Dad's too merciful." (Excellent plus)

AL TSCHETTER: (age 57) "Jim Jones spoke on his honesty that with all the power he has he has never misused it. He also knows that Stoen and Debbie know of his power yet he has never killed anyone. They always called very quickly to kill people. Also of his compassion, love and willingness to help people no-/  
if one ~~like~~ care for him he would still go on as a communist." (Excellent Plus)

MARILEE NEAL: (age 19) "Dad said he died on May 13, 1978 when Debbie became a traitor because he knew that as much personal love that he showed Debbie in the offices and stuff and she did what she did. Dad also said that he knew one person that would stay standing if (?) billion people left Communism, Dad would still stand if all of us left Communism." Excellent)

DOROTHY ROLLINS: (age 22) "Jim said how tough his life is and how he had to make it possible for all of our people to get here, also he had to call our busses back from being sold to get our people here and how this takes a lot away from us also if it wasn't for his love and planning from years back this would not be possible. (very good)

PAK BRADSHAW (age 21) "No matter if everyone in this cause left him he would stand knowing that one person had stood true to Marxist Leninist ideals. Even when people have done so much for and shown so much love and compassion to (Debbie, such as) turn their back on what we stand for and try to tear it down. Everyone wants to be loved and cared for- but he knows that people just use other people. After Debbie left, how do you know who to trust?"

FF-11-A-63

ELLIE BEAN (age 17) "He was telling us how he died on May 13 when Debbie left. He didn't ~~wasn't~~ know how to convey the loving side of him. He said how Debbie saw how he was working around him in the office. Debbie was one who wanted to kill on the spur of the moment. Dad said he didn't want to kill. He would always show the gentle side of him around her. He really didn't know how to show how gentle he was and she left and tried to fuck this movement up. Dad said he died but he knew people needed him around so he rose himself up for us. (excellent plus)

JOCELYN CATER (age 20) "He will carry on this struggle for communism even if no one else does. On May 13 he died. He doesn't expect anyone to love him. Dad doesn't believe in killing people like Stoen & Debbie wanted to do many times on the spot. People like them do not want to give their lives to a revolution, they want power. He doesn't have anyone to reassure him, he's doing the right thing but many of us act as if we need someone. He has seen growth in leadership & our children. Debbie was given reassurance in every way, on staff, ect. (Excellent plus)

ROSA JACKSON (age 35) "You said nobody love, they need you. When Debbie went out on the 13 day you died but you said that we needed your. Work, don't rest so that we can get out people out." (Fair)

ACQUINETA ROBERTSON (age 24) no comment (Extra classes)

MADELINE BROOKS (age 73) "Dad was quite hurt at what Debbie did. He said he died. The idea of someone hurting goodness was more than he could understand yet he would continue to be a communist whether anyone stood up or not. (Excellent)

ODELL BLACKWELL (age 68) No comment (Fair)

EYVONNE JAMES (age 18) "he died on May 13. People follow him for his healings not even taking note of his character." (Excellent)

BEN BARRET (age 43) "he died May 13 because of what Debbie Blakey did. Also that he would die before he would let the police have Irving Perikns who was being framed by the police. That the ones who were in the cause against us did not understand his goodness." (Very Good)

MARGARITA ROMANO (age 28) "Jim Jones said that he died on May 13 literally 7 that Debbie B. incident was heartbreakin

FF-11-A-64

LOUISE WILLIAMS (age 65) no comment (failure)

---

ANGELA CASANOVA (age 12) "Dad is a very sensitive person to life and death, in fact he is the only person on the whole earth who ever has or ever will care as much as he does. He is a Marxist Leninist, a genius and makes a lot of sense." (Excellent)c

---

HUE FORTSON: (age 26) "One important thing that dad made clear is the fact that he will live for communist principles even if 3 million people on this earth are against him and no body here will stand with him. He will see that one person stand s up for that principle." (Excellent)

---

RHONDA FORTSON (age 23) "Dad spoke about that he died on May 13 when Debbie left because he gave so much to her. What is left if he shows his love." (Excellent)

---

ZURETTI LANGSTON: (age 18) how you died on the 13th of May mainly because of the news that Debbie did, how close she was in handling money and other work she did. Also how you live each day for us and how you'll never let the enemy take one of us. You mention if we ever didn't need you, how you'll go on but until then you'll keep on fighting our battles until we can fight our own. I thank you for this strong determination.

FF-11-A-65

Claude Woodspeed 73. No response. (Failure)

Becky Flowers 19. Dad's feelings and importance is getting his people to freedom and cutting down the working hours. (Fair) (Extra Class)

Gail Chaikin 17. "A part of him die when Debby left. He said he knows no one loves him but thought people would see his good ness. He said nobody else was a communist. He'd be a communist and dispose of his body and take some enemies of the people with him. (Excellent)

Earnestine March 47. No response. (Fair - Extra class)

Ray McKnight 23. "Dad tonite dad said that is very upset at people of not working and how he die on is birthday went Debbie sold out the people. (Good)

Eddie Dennis 48. "Jim Jones said he would give his life and he were a true communist" (Good)

Rosie Lee Burgines. "In the tape tonite dad reflected on him it was difficult to reveal his goodness to people. But the most important thing to me, he stated that in spite of this difficulty, he will continue to demonstrate and live the highest form of communism regardless of who in his organization, turns against communism (or him). He expressed in his own words how deeply committed he was to the pure form of communism and he would not let any obstacle or disappointments such as treason etc block him from this conviction. Even if this means that he will be the only one left standing up for communist principles. He mentioned Debbie Blakley as an example of one who had the opportunity to personally partake of his goodness and love. He never did one thing to cause any guilt over this women but she like so many others, trampled over his love and goodness. Dad stated that on May 13, as a result of her treason, he died. However, he maintained the necessity of living on for us because he knew we needed him and that communist principles was the only thing worth living for. (Excellent+)

Burton Taylor 30. "Dad said that he was a communist and no matter if the whole world went against him, he would still be a communist. He said Debbie taught him that he is a — but must show people that they are cared for and he has concern for them. I feel I cannot be judged on this question too strongly since I couldn't hear the tape — the last child was picked up at 7:45." (Excellent)

Lucille Taylor 80 "JJ said he died on May 13 which was his birthday. It was the day Debbie Blakie turned traitor and left the only source of life. and she is singing like a mocking bird.

Rosa Hines 69. No response (excellent)

Anita March 16. "Dad said that in many ways he died on June 13; he said that he lived for us until we became perfect communists and he could died some revolutionary way. (Excellent)

Carver Guerara 13. (No response) (Good)

Detra Smith 10. "You said no matter if people are socialist or not you'll always be true to communism. Your dad tried to kill you but you didn't know how could you be firm as a rock. (Excellent)

Christine Young 48. "Dad said that he loves and he doesn't get any in return and he doesn't expect any. This doesn't interfere with the way he puts himself on the line for each of his followers daily. He said I. Perkins was framed and was to be arrested and although he is here and I. Perkins is there he did what was necessary to free him and he would do it for each one of us." (Very good)

Wun Roehown Neal 12. "Jim Jones said that we should work harder to get our people over here and that we when get the blood of are people and he said that he is not living for me sailf he is liveing for his peple and he lives when he dont want to live. (Fail)

Bonnie Stahl 8. (No response - Good)

Toni James 18. "You said you are sick and tired of listening to the news. You said that if you had to stand up and be a communist by yourself, you will. (Very good)

Arabella Tardy 32. "Jim Jones said that if no one stands up for communism, only one it still have accomplish something. Debbie trator he said he did on June 13 because people do not see his good he had showed it especial around Debbie Blakie. But he said that some people may lined up to some his principle a good socialist. (Excellent)

OVER

FF-11-A-66

Diana Marshall 19. "Jim Jones said he didnt care if no one liked him and if everyone turned against him, there could be one person who went all the way through self and he would sell his body for something useful." (Excellent)

Karen Scott 18. "Dad was talking about how he wants his people out of the States. He was talking about changing the system that we are live now to meet our comfort. He will be with us as long as he is needed." (Excellent)

Ronald Duckett 15. No response (Very good)

Rochelle Kemp 11. No response (Good)

Hyacinth Trash 74. "Dad talked about what he felt for us and how he'd do anything for us - that he has compassion - given up his life - stays up day and night for us and we dont seem to understand it - greatest person I've ever known; does all he can for us - brought us out of racist state; gave us a home; children dont have to worry about school; we have medical care; I appreciate him; if he goes to end of the earth, I'll follow him - greatest person I've ever known. We dont have one thing to worry about." (Good)

Willie B. Reed 66. No response (Good but recommend an extra class to learn more facts)

Bruce Jackson . "Jim Jones (DOB) May 13th literally died because he thought he couldnt show people goodness. also even if 3 billion people didnt like communism, he would still stand alone for communism because he knows its the only right answer. (Excellent +)

Guy Mitchell 34. "Jim said how he has struggled and the way he has been fair to the people and would like others and myself get the same sensativity and aggressiveness to struggle." (Very good)

Ruth Lenin 21. "Dad said he had died on May 13th even though he never expected loyalty or care from anyone. Thats when Debbie left and became as a traitor." (Excellent)

Candace Ingram 17. "I did not listen" (Very good)

Liz Ruggero 23. "Dad expressed his deepest concern about being a "true communist". He said that if all his people were to turn against him and thousands more, he would stand alone as he has all these years for communism because this is the only true form of human concern that ever showed equality for all. He expressed his deepest love for our two traders (Debbie and Stoen) and told how they showed their fascist ways to him in thier dealings with dad." (Very good)

Ebrahim Staten 66. No response. (Fair)

Stephanie Swaney 11. "He said that he was going to get our people here very soon and he is very concerned about our people getting over here and he is doing a lot of things for the sake of our people." (Fair)

Arvella Cole 72. "Dad said he died in May because he lived so that everyone would trust him but he sees that they didn't when Debbie left and betrayed him. If no one else does, Dad will always be a Marxist-Leninist.

Bertha Reese. 69. No response (extra classes)

Bertha Cook 65. No response (Good)

Lucille Payne 78. "He has given his all and how he died when Debbie B. turned, that he will see that all traitors are taken care of and he will never give up and he is doing all he can to get our comrades here and also improve Jonestown." (Excellent plus)

Edward Moore 62. No response ( )

Georgia Catney 60. No response. (Fair)

Burger Lee Dean 61. "He said he died on the 13th - he spoke about what Debbie Blakey done to him and the family; he would stand for communism if no one else does." (Fair)

Sue Griss 37. "Dad said he died on May 13 because of what Debbie did. He is sorry no one can see his goodness. And even if no one else is left, he will still stand for his beliefs.

Alma Thomas . "How he died on the 13th and what he lived for. Said how much he loves us and how much he's done for us; how he helped Debbie". (Fair)

Jane Owens 58. "Our leader said he would die for either one of us" (Good)

Lynetta Jones 30. "On May 13th he died and that if all of us were to commit treason it now at least he could say that there was one who stood for the Marxist Leninist teachings. He said

Patty Dennis 13. "You said that you died when Debbie, enemy of the people, left on your birthday. You trusted her much. You give your life for us. He said that he could never be paid; we are such assholes everytime we do something like what Debbie did we kill him. (Very good)

Barbara Farrell 44. "Dad said he literally died on May 13 over Debbie but that if no one else stood up for communism, he would be the only one." (Good)

Frankie Grigby 52. "Jim Jones said on May 13, he wanted to die; he had given up; Debbie is the whole reason for his actions but he has to live on because of our land, children, seniors, babies to have a future life." (Fair - extra class)

Rose Shelton 76. "Father said he died on the 13th after thing of what Debbie Blakey had done but knowing he had to get his people to safety he found new; he could not leave his people to suffer." (Very good plus)

Bladys Smith 32. "Once you said you almost died on your birthday because of the traitor". (Good)

Kirtas Smith 13. No response (Good)

Ronnie James 21. "Dad said that on May 13, part of him died when Debbie committed treason. How can anyone not see that he is a loyal, loving, loving leader who protects his people no matter how far away they are such as Irving Perkins who was being harrassed by police." (Excellent)

Cindy Newell 18. No response (Excellent)

Stis Mitchell . "Jim Jones said he highgiven so much to Debbie being around her. He said he felt as though he had died because one of the ones he gave so much to left. He said if 3 billion people disown communism he would still stand if only one standing, himself and others he would hope to bring people higher than the animal". (Very good)

Shajhuanna Harris 17. "He spoke about Debbie Blakey and Tim Stoen and various other traitors on how much he helped them; showed sensitivity but still look how they did him. Especially Debbie Blakey." (Very good)

Jerome Anderson 17. "Dad said he will keep on struggling; will not give up communism; will keep on moving; there has never been a time he has not kept his word and he will never give up until he dies". (Fair)

Addie Jones 63. No response. (Failure - extra class)

Borothy Sanders 31. "He said he gave his all to Debbie, the traitor. She and Stoen tried to get him to murder people which he has never done. He knows he is not loved but he is needed. It is not easy, being the leader here. if there were people here who were communist, his job would not be so hard, but all he gets is anarchy". (Very good)

Nat Swaney 55. "Jim Jones said that he died on May 13th because of Debbie Blakey and that he could not be a murrdrer also said that he stood up for Irving Perkins in the States and that he has and will always stand up for any one of us. If there were 3 billion that did not stand up for communism, he would if he was the only one. He would stand for communism". (Excellent)

Nina Herring 72. "He said that he would give his life for anyone of us". (Good)

Ida McNichols 77. No response. (Fail - extra class)

Eddie Mae Washington 76. "Jim Jones said he has given his body to build socialism; he gave and sold his body that we might have life. He loves. (Very Good)

Agnes Jones. "Dad said what about Debbie defecting on his birth day and almost gave up but still holds on even if billions of people would change, he would be a communist regardless. (Very Good)

Bertis Jeffery 65. "Jim Jones say about -- Dad try to kill him; (he went on anyway to be a socialist and no one stop him. (Fair)

Lydia Morgan 29. "Dad spoke tonight about his committment to us. How he cares so much for principle that he is willing to die for all of us. That we all must have the loyalty to the cause being will to die for the fact. Giving of yourself for a reason. (Very Good)

Allen Allen Newell 13- May 13. On his b'day he almost died in 1 way or another because of what Debbie did. (very good)

Alida Santiago - Dad said about Debbie was he ehlped her over the yrs .  
He is not one that is most prople that use to the

Mary Ella Cook 64- What did u say about JJ u said u ~~under~~ the buses  
back so our family could come here u said in 2 wks-- 2 busloads of the  
family would be here. U said something about Debbie I can't recall. My  
mind went blank, blank, blank. (fail)

Maud Perkins 28-Dad spoke about Debbie & how she has tried <sup>to</sup> destroyed  
this cause by going out telling lies on our people & has gotten several  
of our people in trouble. How she spoke of down right murderseveral  
times & he himself has never ~~gotten~~ offered

FF-11-A-69

O. Poplar: 73. "Jim Jones said he loves us so he would have given up on May 13". (Fail)  
Chris O'Neal 78. "Jim Jones said he would keep on fighting for communist ways. It dont matter if a million people fight against you and you would keep fighting for the people. (Very Good)  
Sandra Evans: 30. No response. (Very Good)  
Tony Mitchell: 12. No response. (Fair)  
Dov Lundquist 10. No response. (Good)  
Mike Lund: 21. "Debbie Blakey left. He had expected no return of his love anyway but now he does not know at all how to express his goodness and love. He feels a great frustration because he did much for her even when she expressed her wants to go out and kill other enemies." (Excellent +)  
Sonya Evans: 10. No response. (Excellent)  
Jerry Livingston: 36. "You said that if you were the only one out of 3 billion would stand up for principle you would do it even though on May 13th your birthday, you felt like you died because you did so much for Debbie B. Except for children and leadership almost everyone is somewhat like the traitors. You didnt know what to think because you gave special consideration to Debbie B." (Very good)  
Renee Romano: 7. No response. (Fair)  
Leola King: 67. "Dad said he would be a socialist even if everybody left him he would be a socialist".  
Lue Esther Lewis: . "Father said he died on his birthday/ <sup>literally.</sup> He would keep on loving people and be a communist if no one stands." (Very Good)  
Wanda Souder: 24. "He said that he was a communist and that he would continue to believe weather we believed or not." ( )  
Judy Houston: 13. No response. ( Very good )  
Shirley Gieg 35. "No response. (Fair)  
Alfreda March: 12. "Dad was saying that he thought that he was going to die on May 13 because of he had no sensitivity and care at all." (?) (Good)  
Michael Daniels: 14. "He stood up and said they won't take his people away when they were going to take Irving Perkins." (Good)  
Dianne Casanova: 14. "He said that on May 13, he died because of the shit that Debby B. did even after all the work he did for her. He also knows that no one really cares or cares for him. He does his work because it is what is right." (Excellent)  
Larry Schacht: "Jim Jones said that if 3,000,000 people in the world denounced communism, he would be there. That if all of us walked off, he would stand true to communism. The only thing which elevates humanity above the animals, sadly. He learned a lot from his birthday, May 13th, when he was betrayed by one to whom he gave so much. He wants us to see and respond to his goodness and be communist without having to be reassured." (Excellent +)  
Carolyn Kirkendall: 26. No response (Excellent plus)  
Jackie Rochell 22. "Medical school, housing, clothes, food, putting all types of peoples together that would not have gotten together in the States. Surviving for the babies; everything is a Marxist." (Poor)  
Wanda K. Souder 24. "We are concerned about the equality of all people and helping the oppressed. He has provided a home for us. We are provided with all needs. He has saved us from nuclear holocaust." (Fair)  
Nevada Harris 68. No response (Fair)  
Mercedes Guidry: 69. No response (Fair)  
Nancy Sines: 28. No response (Good)  
Rose Peterson: 77. "No response. (Good)  
Lore Farris : 68. No response (Very Good)  
Steve Addison: 78. No response (Very good)  
Inez Wagner: 50. No response (Excellent)  
Mary Rodgers: . No response. (Excellent)



Continued

Lynetta Jones 30 (continued): even though he died on May 13th, he still sees tremendous growth in leadership; in our children and also our leaders. " (Very good)

Tarik Baker 16. "The day Debbie left, a part of you died and if all of were to leave you would give your body to communism, you wild always be a communist. And that you dont expect to be loved. Still some of us will be communist." (Very Good)

Edith Parks 63. No response. (excellent plus)

Lena Benton . (No response (Fair)

Sumie Collins 77. No response. (fair)

Vicky Marshall 20. "You said that you died on May 13th which it was during the time Debbie left. You also said that their is only one left that will stand (unfinished)." (Very good)

Alliane Tucker 49. "What Jim Jones said about himself tonight that you know no one loved you but you had hoped someone could see your goodness but you would go on living for communism if 300,000 people didnt that you would be one who would be faithful because its right on your birthday you did. Because of the hurt one so close went to join your most vicious enemy but thank you dad for finding it with yourself to go on and live and strive to show us the way of communism and politically enlighten us and care and pleasure with so little. Thank dad I often think and appreciate what I understand of you - how great you are". (Fair)

Amondo Griffith 18. "Dad said that he died on his birthday because what Debbie Blakey done he said he will never be able to trust anyone again because of this act the pain and loneliness that he goes through he said that he dont care if no one in the world would stand up for communism he would all by his self!" (Very good)

Ida Mae Clippis 60. "I dont know we have to get our people out of the states and dont waste food. You have been up for days and nites on radio". (Good)

M. Lyles 50. "Jim Jones on his birthday May 13 he was very hurt about Debbie who went out." (Good)

Ray Jones 41. No response. "Jim Jones said he did not expect to be loved even though everybody wan ed a certain amount of love. He said that he died on May 13 when Debbie \_\_\_\_?) down his trust. He said that he would stand if everyone else left because he would stand if everyone else left because he would stand if everyone else left because he would know he stood for the right principal." (Good)

Barbara Simon 22. "Jim Jones say he died on May 13. He's birthday because of Debbie action's." (Very good)

Jim A. Jones 13. "Dad said that even if all of us left him he would still be a communist and also he said that he felt like he died on May 13, 1978 because of Debby leaving him and lying when at sometimes she would be so hostile, she would suggest to kill someone. He said he was ready and wanted to die, but had to live for us because he wanted us to build socialism." (Excellent)

Millie Cunningham 73. No response. (Fair - extra class)

Mary Mayshack 73. No response. (Fair - extra class)

James Johnson 16. No response. (Good)

Ron Sines 30. "When Debby left Dad said he felt like he died. Debbie was close to the office and saw so much good and was treated so good and still defected. What more could he do? Dad then said he didnt care if 3 billion people went against him. If he was the only communist on earth, he would still remain a communist knowing he was the only thing living above the human pig sty." (Very good)

Don Bower 51. "Jim Jones said he is the most sensitive leader taking care of his people better than other leaders. He said out of time, too)" (Good)

Mark Fields 11. "Dad said about Debbie he cant get overit andhe said he almost died." (Very Good)

Cornelius Truss . "He was pouring out his heart telling to produce to get family over here. If ever comes a time when he is not needed, it will be a time when he can go out in the world and do a socialist act." ( Good )

FF-11-A-71

Glendia Polite 21. "Dad was saying that they had to get our greyhound buses from Texas. so the 2 bus-loads of our people will be on their way to freedom. Dad also said he will discuss the deduction of work what will be discussed tonight." (Excellent)

Stan Gieg. "That he call 2 of our buses back to pick up our people when they were going to be sold."

~~XXXXXXXXXXXX~~

Eva Pugh 69. "I did not get to hear much but you said your father tried to kill you when you was a boy and you as I got it rose above it and you dont see why all of us couldnt do the same. and get this socialist in our heads."

Rullea Paul 24.

Santiago Roma 23. "He say that he love all of us. But he will not give one of us up. Because he will be dead before he would give us up. He is the only socialist in the world because he is the one who loves. More than any one. He by's food for 1,000 people. and by's dr. care housing. Jim Jones will put his life on the line for any of his people. He just help one brother in S.F., CA because the police want to kill him." "Jim Jones also by's baby care and a place for baby to sleep in. All the people who lift this family will pay because they do not want us to eat at all. They tell lies on us like we put S.R. underground. But that is not true because our leader has helped over one million. S.R. because he help people of all color. Because he will see that you get what you need. on time" (Fair - needs extra class)

Glen Moton 68. "May the 13th he died" (Excellent)

Roosevelt Turner 53. No response (failed)

Jessie Johnson 75. No response (Fair)

David Goodwin 14. No response (Very good)

Jerry Parks 44.

Jane Mutschmann 30. "Said he had liberally died on the past 13th when Debbie left. That he would continue to be a communist even if 3 billion people in the world said they were against it. Dad expressed doubt how anyone could have done what she had after the pure love in every way he had shown her. He thought he had failed in expressing goodness and love that he is because he had only shown her love." (excellent)

Richard Castille 35. "Dad said two buses were coming" (Fair)

Lue Dimple Goodspeed 78. "He almost died doing the month of May. I think it was May 21 - 78 but have learned to trust no one but himself". (Fair)

Ronnie Berryman 26. No response. (fail)

Joe Johnson 20. No response. (Fair - extra class)

Viola Moton 58. No response. (Excellent plus)

Patt Jara 20. "Leader sensitivity to that reducing our working hours weing to it we get housing for our remaining family. Dont want a cultural shock so making \_\_\_\_\_(?) as pleasant as possible was to only \_\_\_ to cottage. This is what I heard this morning want here today." (Excellent plus)

Daisy Lee Stroud 21. "Today dad talk about stepping up promotion. He will give his life to everyone he gave his life to a young man in the states. He did in May 13. Dad if all of us left him he will still be a communist. Said many of us are trying to learn. Without knowledge there will be division, we will be given more leasier time to study the news. He doesnt care if no one loves him so we should be this way to rather always be reassured that you need to be loved by everyone. He said he will always love us. Many young children becoming good socialists" (Good)

Eliza Jones 68. No response (Failure - recommend extra class)

Lula Jordan 70. No response. (Failure)

FF-11-A-72

L.U. Makaur: 73. No response. (excellent)  
Pearl Land: 76. No response. (Excellent)  
Madeline Brooks: 73. No response. (excellent)  
Keith Guy: No response ( )  
Kenny Wilhite: 25. No response. (excellent plus)  
Annie May Harris: 74. No response ( )  
~~XXXXXXXXXX~~  
Sylvia Sly: . No response. (Very good)  
Lena Benton 68. No response. (Fair)  
Edith Parks: 63. No response (excellent plus)  
Tarik Baker: 16. "The day Debbie left, you died and if all of were to leave you would give your body ~~an~~ to communism. You would always be a communist and that you dont expect to be loved. Still some of us will be communist." (very good)  
Odell Rhodes: 35. No response (fair - needs class)  
Jerry Parks: 44. No response (excellent)  
Ruletta Paul: 24. No response. (very good)  
Sophia Casanova: No response (excellent)

Juanita Bright 10- no response (very good)

Jewel Wilson 53- He said on May 13 he thought he would died when the enemies went out and lied & use her name is Debby Blacky is a traitor. (very good)

Julia Birkley 68-JJ said people joined w/ him because of his powers & not the honest man that he likes & practices.

Irene Edwards 8- JJ said that he knows that he is a true com't & he is doing all of this for us. For himself he doesn't care but he is intending to stand no matter what the price is. (fair)

Annie Mitchell 47- No one loved him--he gives his body--he tried to make things comfort for his people. He wanted his people to learn knowledge & not commit treason (fair)

Magnolia Farris 51- Dad said that he died on May 13 when we had a white night. He talked about Debbie Blakey & Tim Stoen & said that Debbie wanted to kill people but that he does not believe in murder & that he would always be true to us whether we were true to him or not. (exc+)

Mary Murphy 80- Stated he was always a com't & will always be 1 until the end. ( Did not complete cause could not write well enough)

Thelma Cannon (40's) - no response (fail)

Callie Mitchell 68- no response (fail)

Aileen Tucker 49- What JJ said about himself tonight- u know no one loved u but u had hope someone could see ur goodness but u would go on living for com'm if 300,000 people didn't that u would be 1 who would be faithful

Melanie Kemp 13- Dad said he felt like dying on May 13 when this traitor Debbie Blakey went out. He said he wish he would have died. Because he just stayed alive because he didn't want to leave his people. (fair).

Ida Albudy 72- no response

Sea Orsat 51- JJ said tonight about himself that he died on his b'day, May 13th, after leaving about Debbie Blakey whom he showed a great deal of love to

FF-11-A-74

Teeda Turner 22- Jim (Dad) said that we won't listen to his love & tha t he's trying to make an easier life here for us & that he sacrifices his life for us/ our selfishness. And he's going to change our work hrs & for us to keep up production so we can bring about a better life for our= selves & so the blood of our comrades from the ststes won't be on our hands because they've worked hard. Says that when he gives us slack we shit all over him ( which is very true) . Used my own words. (very good)

Chad Jones- Che Jones (Todd Klingman) 9- no response

Anthony Simon 23- no response (exc)

Keith Wade (about 18)- Jim said that he really died on May 13 because of the traitor Debbie. He had lost of trust in her & he was very disap- pointed. (good)

Alice Inghram He is loyal to us. He died on May 13 after Debby's trea- son. He is loyal to us even if he has to stand alone. (exc + should've been exc)

Mark Wagner 16- no response (very good)

Artie Harper 67- no response (good)

Rosi Ruggiero 19- Dad talked about how he will continut to be a com- munist & how he almost died on May 13. Wished that all of us would take at heart of being more com't. Even if we left, Dad would stand true to com'm. Dad lives for us & wants the best for his people changing us from animals to humansbeings. Debbie bitch pained Dad very much. He gave her so much love & concern & she wanted to trip out on her own contral of power. Dad will stand true to us no matter what. He is a com't ! He does so much suffering for us!!! (very good)

FF-11-A-75

Ophelia Rodgers 57- He said he could've died because of what happened on his b'day because Debbie Blakey left. (good)

Louise Shavers 55 - no response (exc) shouldn't have gotten an exc w/out answering that question)

Irra Johnson 26- Tonight Dad said that he knew w/out any doubts that he was not loved by anyone because the last traitor that went out, Debby had been given the best, she'd had opportunity to work closely in the organization as a staff person but she still spit on it all & became a traitor. (exc +)

Wesley Briedenbach 18- To me the most important statement he made was that it was important to be a com't & if all the 3 billion people on earth denounced it he would remain 1 no matter what happens. He would know that 1 person in the world remained loyal to the only cause worth living for in the world. He said this after he said he literally died May 13 & why should he go on living if u convey his love. He said Debbie & Tim both usually wanted to kill people. & murder them. But Dad said he never believed in murder & has never murdered anyone. (exc +)

Brian Bouquet @S\_ Dad said that if all of us & many, many more in the world betrayed com'm, at least there would be 1 person (JJ) who stood for truth (pure com'm) & lived the only life that was above the animal pigsty of ordinary human existence. That is a life of constant sensitive & unceasing com'm. Dad is the only 1 I know who can say this (exc+)

Joel C Jones 13- JJ said that he will have to get the people ~~ever~~ out because he do not want the burden of his base (?) (fair)

FF-11-A-76

Alfred Bell 69- no response (fail)

FF-11-A-77

Katherine Dominick 86- no response (fail)

Brenda Warren 16 - He will remember Debbie Blakey. He will remember when she left on his b'day. That's when he died not die physically but die of pain he had been put through & and after all he had done for her. (very good)

William Jones 13- Dad said he don't care if all his people turn away he would from soc'm. Dad said he would not turn away from com'm. (good should've been very good)

Mary Lenin- What Dad said about Debbie Blakey- how Dad gives them all of himself & then they go out & leave looking for whatever part of them wanted to leave & the other part missed the cause but they ~~other-part-missed-the-cause~~ had to destroy it because they were feeling guilty. Dad says that he has been hurt so much that he cannot be hurt anymore- no more tears to shed. (peer-- (good)

Chris Lund 24 - He died. He knew people used him & didn't care but he thought that people would see & appreciate his love. But when Debbie left, a person whom he had spent a great deal of time-w/ in showing love & concern over the yrs & on the staff (~~this-may-not-have-been-all-but-cannot-find-another-page~~) work. He died. Now he has lost all faith in people that they are affected by love. He sees in some becoming communists but if all left him alone would be at least 1 human being who would stand above & prove humans cd be above animals/.  
Verne Gosney- 25- He would stand for com'm no matter if all people on earth heard him & rejected-- he would still stand for com'm because it is right & the only thing that separated us from the animals (exc)

Aaron Hendricks 15 Talk about how he was devoted to com'm & to his people where he never let one go to prison w/out getting them out & how he loved & gave his life for people no matter what they do or say.

Tommy Anderson 18- Tjat u almost die on ur b'day because u was very close to her & gave her the best of ur & she betrayed the organization & this hurted u very much to see this happen. (good)

Gladys Roberts 77- no response

Mary Griffith 16- He died on the 13 ro 15 & he said that he didn't know how to understand ----that-we-

Gerald Johnson 27- He felt like he was going to die of what Debbie Blakey did. He-turn-his-US-citizenship-paper-in-p (good)

Carol Dennis 32 - said to night that he wa- would be a com't & always be a soc't even though nobody loved-him- left him--he would still stand firm in his belief/. He told how deeply hurt he was by Debbie but that he could go on in spite of the lies & things that are done to him. Told of his plans to go on & build the city up as he has to rush the rest of the family here-- that it will be easier to fight w/ all of his people

Carol Dennis (cont) - on 1 side. He also said that he felt that there  
~~is~~ would be some good com'ts come out of Jt. as he has seen some remarkable changes in our children here & that gave him hope.

FF-11-A-78



that for his communist character and all the help and years of goodness would reflect the care he has for all and her. She came in a bad stage to him and had many problems. He always helped her and showed her the principle he is in every way. Never, never expecting her to become enemy #1 along with Stoen. When he had finished working ~~thru~~ thru this he realized if none of the 3 billion on this planet stand there will be one- him to stand for the only god the only right, the principle in this world which is communism.  
a excellent)

---

BOB DAVIS: (age 42) Dad said he died when Debbie left because he had always shown his kindness. If kindness cannot be transferred, then if necessary, he will be the only communist but some here are on the road to communism. He was willing to die for Irvin Perkins who was found and went to jail. Tonight we will talk about building more houses.

---

*note*

The Polkulis teachers' tests had been given back to them before this was completed so no teachers' tests are included here. I will be starting the typing on the tests of July 7 tomorrow. The teachers' tests will be included this time.

*— June 6*

Ethel Belle 88. No response. (Fair)

Jean Lucas 74. No response. (Excellent)

Ollie Harrington 37. "On the 13 his birthday he died after what all he had don't this lady and she would do this to all the love he show all of us he say he know nobody love him. (Very good)

Kenny Boing 7. No response. (No grade on paper)

Ernest Thomas 58. No response (extra class)

Joyce Johnson 16. "About how you felt about what Debbie Traitor. On how to get the rest of the family here without getting a cultural shock. Expanding J.T. and for everyone to thing of ideas. You have only received 2 letters. This shown anarchism on on nyne and the rest of our parts."

Leon Ferry 61. No response. (good)

Arde Dennis 46. "Said tired of giving the news - giving his life for us -- said loved us all. Said 47 yrs old - had been struggling all those years - his dad had tried to kill him." (fair)

Valerie Jones 19. No response (excellent plus)

Wayne McCall 12. No response (Fair)

Bob Rankin 60. No response (good)

Corrie Duncan 70. "But dad I dont understand this."

Orenia Anderson 70. No response. (Fair)

Mary Johnson 50. No response. (Fair)

Estelle McCall 47. "Dad said he had gave his best to Debbie Blakley, and she betrayed his goodness. Seen like some of us could remember that if nothing else but if no one stood for principle but him, he would still stand alone. He said our young people and leaders are showing progress in learning Markist Lenin theory. Most of us need some one to care for us but he has no one but himself and will stand alone if necessary." (Excellent +)

Doris Howard 56. No response (Extra class)

Victoria Parker 8. No response (Extra class)

Annette Jones 52. "Jim Jones how he would die for any of us, how he lives for us not that he was s to. How the ones he helped so much became traitors." (Very Good)

Mercedes Guidy 69. "Jim Jones said he love all of us and always b loyal and leader is our father Jim Jones is attacked". (Failure)

Dee Dee Macon 22. "Dad said he felt like giving up because it seemed People couldn't see and understand his love for us and his wanting us to be communist. He also said he would be true to us and to communism no matter if 3 million people turned against communist. He also said he showed Debbie love in every way and didn't deserve what she did to him and to us". (grade not on sheet)

L. Bryant 53 "Jim Jones say is oo one would stand for communism he would be along. (Very Good)

~~OTHER PEOPLE WHO NO RESPONSE TO ANYTHING~~

Carolyn Kirkindall . "Dad said that he died on May 13 because up until then he thought that people could see his goodness. He was disheartened because he was frustrated by not being able to communicate his goodness. He concluded that he would be a communist even if the family and the rest of the world turned against it because he knew that communism was right." (Excellent plus)

Eugenia Gernandt 55. "Jim Jones say he did not let one stay in trouble. Gave himself to communism; willing to die for us. Dad \_\_\_\_ (unreadable) to kill him. Lived for us. He has nothing to live for .. only us". (Good)

Eileen Jackson 13. No response (Excellent)

Denise Johnson 17. No response (Good)

OVER

Leslie Wilson 21. "When he has given his all to people. Tim Stoen and D.B. were always the first ones to holler kill. Like Chris Lewis... cant trust anyone because people dont want to commit themselves to anything that they know will seclude them from being able to do their own thing. Dad has always been comited and he always will be even if he is standing alone." (Excellent Plus)

Mel Sison 22. "He say people who are close to him begin to get envious and then they become traitor. They know he is very powerful and they are envious about that. If people cant respond to love, what can they respond to. He wanted to die on his birthday. People who walked the closest to him became the traitors." (Good)

Tom Fitch 29. No response. (Good)

Gloria Rosa 23. No response. (Fail)

Pat Patterson 29. "Dad said he wants to give us all that is possible". (Excellent)

Luna Murrell 37. "He told how the people that left want him to kill people on the spot and that he dont believe in killing but he believe in changing people and he tol us how he wants to make our life more comful and that he lives for us." (Fair)

Isaac Wagner 50. "Dad said he died May 13. He knew he was not loved - but wouldnt make any difference. If there was only he left he would stand on his belief in his principle. He has given only love, he is good." (Excellent)

Yolanda Brown. "Dad said he died on May 13 he was think about 3000,00 people left he there wood be still one communist standing he washed the children play he thot about dabby what she done to the calles he said that she step out to see what the world is like she fowd none thing so she calles trouble because she found no prace out there like she saw in Dad so she has to destroy hill and the calles." (Good)

Hasle Newell. "You talk about on May the 13 you thought it was the end that when Debbie deserted the cause and joined up with the fascist bunch you also sayed that some of us was trying to turn on us and also some us are trying to learn Marxist you also said that it wasent but one have turn ways to make money. You also said we should produce more and save so we can get our o5 her people free. You also said if people few them selves they would know you and how much you love and care for everyone. (no grade on paper)

Betty Fitch 22. "Dad said hqw he knew he couldnt trust any and how most people only hate him, yet he still loves people but only lives for the glory of the revolution. He said how the people he gives the most turn out to be the worst traders. Yet he does not let this discourage him. He lives only for the revolution and will continue to live and do what is right no matter how many people turn against him or socialism he would be true to socialism.

Mattie Gibson 73. "What did Jim Jones say about he said he would keep on loving us. It had no diffon. He dyed May". (Failure)

Clara McKensie 49. "You said that the 13th day of this month you died lieterally one way or another and that no one loved you. Debbie Blakey did that to you. You would be a communist even if we didnt stand with you." (Good)

Thelma Jackson 38. "He said he would be happy if we didnt have to have all this news but it is necessary in order to have structure we need to be educated." (excellent)

Tasa Rodriguez 12. "He said that he could have died on May 13 but he stayed alive for us and for communism. He said he will die when no on needs him any more." (Good)

Harold Bogus 41. "A part of him died when Debbie left. In spite of love shown. Character working tirelessly for people, not being appreciated, not working for love but knowing some people need him, that he would alway be loyal and always be a communist. Saved many from jail, i.e., Irvin Perkins, the lastest." (Excellent +)

Tina Grinn 18. "Dad said he could have died on May 12". (Good)

Theo Williams 62. No response (Extra class - fail)

Richard Clark 41. No response (fail)

FF-11-A-81

SUBJECT RYMUR

FILE NUMBER BUFILE 89-4286

SECTION NUMBER

SERIALS BULKY 2233

TOTAL PAGES 113

PAGES RELEASED 113

EXEMPTION(S) USED ~~7E~~ 67C

FF-12 AFFIDAVITS -

Affidavit s/

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )ss  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Dave B. Jackson, being duly sworn, declare:

I, Dave B. Jackson release all medical records and documents  
pertaining to me to Dr. Goodlett.

Subscribed to and sworn to me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-2

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )ss  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Mary Louise Shavers, being duly sworn, declare:

I, Mary Louise Shavers request that all my medical records  
be released to Doctor Carlton Woodlett.

Subscribed to and sworn to me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977  
witnessed:

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )ss  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/  
\_\_\_\_\_

I, Jack D. Barron, being duly sworn, declare:

I, Jack D. Barron hereby release all medical records and documents pertaining to me to Dr. Carl Goodlett.

Subscribed to and sworn to me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-4



Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )ss  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/  
\_\_\_\_\_

I, Earnestine T. March, being duly sworn, declare:

I, Earnestine T. March would like my medical reports and records released to Dr. Carlton Goodlett.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.  
\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-5

Jonestown, Port Kaituma  
North West Region  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit s/

Russell Deandrea Moton

I, Russell Deandrea Moton, duly sworn, declare:

That during the spring of the year one thousand nine hundred and seventy two, Pastor Jim Jones prophesied to the congregation during a Wednesday night service in Redwood Valley, California, that there would be a terrible accident, a head on collision, in the area, and that we should pause for at least a two minute prayer so we would always be in a reduced state of tension while driving.

Exactly one week later, six members of the congregation including myself were on our way to San Francisco, and we were running late for an important engagement there. In our impatience, we forgot the prophecy and was traveling along the freeway when one of our members reminded us he had told us. Immediately upon entering the freeway again, we came upon an accident which was a head on collision just as had been described. Everyone perished in this accident in which ten people were killed. The Ukiah Daily said that it was the worst accident that had happened in the area in a decade. If we had not paused, our Pastor had told us, we would have been in the middle of the accident.

Subscribed to and sworn by one,  
a Commissioner of Oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-6

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )ss  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/  
\_\_\_\_\_

I, Liane Harris, being duly sworn, declare:

I, Liane Harris, hereby release all medical records and documents pertaining to me to Dr. Carlton Goodlett.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dated August 5, 1977  
witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-7

Jonestown, Port Kaituma  
North West Region  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit s/  
Lemuel T. Grubbs

I, Lemuel T. Grubbs II, being duly sworn, declare:

I had been hard of hearing for about 26 years. So much so I was dependant on lip reading. During a church service Pastor Jones called the names of several persons with this affliction. I was one of those, who were asked to stand. He expressed understanding and empathy. He then instructed us to place our cupped hands over our ears for about 6 seconds. When I removed my hands all sound was much louder and clearer. In deed it took about 3 weeks to adjust to the loudness of sounds.

Subscribed to and sworn  
by me, a Commissioner of  
Oaths for the Republic  
of Guyana.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed; \_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-8

Jonestown, Port Kaituma  
North West Region  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit s/  
\_\_\_\_\_

I, Chris Cordell, duly sworn declare;

That I was healed of brain damage which would have resulted in my becoming a human vegetable. I had a bicycle accident on July 26, 1970 in Redwood Valley, California U.S.A. I was sent to Ukiah General Hospital, Ukiah, California, where I was sent immediately to the Emergency Room and then to Intensive Care. In the Intensive Care Unit the Doctors who were there said that when I come out of my unconscious state (which I was unconscious for 16 hours) I would be a human vegetable. But at this same time Pastor Jim Jones told my parents that I would come out of the hospital totally whole with no after affects whatsoever. I went to school and graduated with good grades from Ukiah High School. I now have no problems at all from this.

Subscribed to and sworn  
by me, a Commissioner of  
Oaths for the Republic  
of Guyana  
\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_ Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-9

Jonestown, Port Kaituma  
North West Region  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

affidavit s/  
\_\_\_\_\_

I, Ernestine T. March, being duly sworn, declare:

That in 1969 in October, Jim Jones called me out and told me of my mom, Pearlana Farney Thomas, and my two dogs, Basey and Timmy. He then said, "Alfred and Alfreda. You have twins? I said, "Yes." He told me that my sister had died of cancer of the uterus. He told me to go to the bathroom and pass a cancerous growth from my uterus. I went to the bathroom and sat down. One of the nurses put some paper towels from the rack in the bathroom under my vagina. I felt this thing moving down from my uterus which felt like I was having a bowel movement. This thing was very black with a bloody mass at the end of it. It smelled terrible. I had just left the hospital a few weeks before. Dr. Calderwood, then the Chief of Staff at Kaiser Hospital in San Francisco told me when I returned that he never expected to see me again.

Another time Jim Jones called my brother's name. Although he wasn't there. Pastor Jim Jones said to tell my brother to be in the next meeting. My brother did not go. Shortly after this my brother was attacked and caused him to sprain his ankle. On his way home he had groceries in his arms. He fell in Union Square Park. People came and took his groceries and left him there.

Subscribed to and  
sworn by me, a  
Commissioner of  
Oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana  
\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-10

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  
Northwest District) ss.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Jerry Dwight Livingston, being duly sworn, declare:

On May 14, 1977 while we were unloading lumber in Port Kaituma, two heavy 20 foot long pieces of 2 by 4 wood slipped out of the sling from the crane and dropped on my left foot while it was on the floor of the boat. My foot should have been crushed but six weeks later I was walking on it. If it hadn't been for Jim Jones my foot would have been completely crushed.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-11

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  
Northwest District) ss.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Billy Jones, being duly sworn, declare:

In May of 1970, five days before the earthquake in Peru, which occurred in May 31, and killed 66,000 people I heard Pastor Jim Jones prophesy that it would happen. This was while I was in the church in Redwood Valley, California, USA.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-12



Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  
Northwest District) ss.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Aaron Hendricks, being duly sworn, declare:

In the summer of 1973 Jim Jones called my Aunt Josephine Russell of St. Louis Mo. out and told her personal things about herself that no one knew but her then he told her that she was just about blind. He kept talking to her. He took his pen and held it up and she told him what color it was and that it was a pen. Then he put up his finger and she saw every one clear and the amazing thing about it she was about 25 feet away.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-13

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  
Northwest District) ss.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Madeline brooks , being duly sworn, declare:

During one of the services of Pastor Jim Jones he sent a message to a friend of mine through one of his members. He said tell Mildred Cunningham t stay close to me and attend the meetings. She did not heed the message and did not attend the services. A few days later her husband got in an argument with her and stabbed her in the head with a switch blade knife. She was in the hospital paralyzed and made an amazing recovery just as Pastor Jones said she would.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-14

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  
Northwest District) ss.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Christian Leo Rozynko, being duly sworn, declare:

In the winter of 1976 I was working in the church garage in Redwood Valley. I was using a cutting torch but not wearing goggles. Suddenly, the metal exploded sending molten steel into my left eye. The hot metal burned into my eyeball missing the iris by a tiny fraction of an inch. I was taken to Ukiah General emergency where the doctor on duty examined my eye. The doctor expected that he would have to use a needle to dislodge the metal. To prepare the area he used a q-tip. He passed over the metal and it wiped right off. I know that Jim Jones protected my eye from being blinded and that he healed my eye on the way to the hospital. The intensity of the pain and strength that it had struck originally proves to me that Jim Jones protected me.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-15

Affidavit s/

Rev. Jim Jones gave me a warning to be very careful around power tools. Two weeks later I was using a large radial arm saw, not watching what I was doing. I pulled the saw blade through my hand. At that moment I felt a surge of energy or force fall around me. I pulled my hand from under the blade expecting to see my fingers cut off! But amazingly my hand was whole!

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  
Northwest District) ss.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Lemuel T. Grubbs II, being duly sworn, declare:

In April of 1974 Pastor Jim Jones called me aside to tell me that he was concerned that I would have a mishap involving a lawn mower during the coming week. I did indeed have need to use a power mower that week and was ever so careful while the motor was running. However, my caution ended when I stopped the engine while syphoning gas to refill the tank I got about a cup of gasoline up my nose and in my eyes. I received chemical burns which blinded me. I had a message sent to Pastor Jones. his reply was, "Do not worry, it will be alright." Almost immediately, the intense pain stopped, my vision returned and within a few hours all traces of the burns were gone.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-17

Jonestown, Port Kaituma  
North West Region  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit s/

Jeffrey J. Carey

I, Jeffrey J. Carey, being duly sworn, declare:

That in the summer of 1970 I was given a prophetic warning by Jim Jones in the Peoples Temple Redwood Valley parking lot in which I was told to beware of running at night. Later on that week I was running at the Redwood Valley residence of A. J. James and ran into a loose guy wire and fell on an ax. I felt very ill and was vomiting and bleeding from my throat, but recovered within minutes.

I was also struck in the back by a <sup>steel</sup> ~~shelved~~ mooring line in Georgetown in the presense of dozens of witnesses, one of whom Con ton Consalves, who is not a member of Peoples Temple, said he couldn't understand why I wasn't hurt. Another man, Anthony Simon, says that I looked lifeless while the name Jim Jones was mentioned, whereupon I recovered.

Subscribed to and sworn  
by me, a Commissioner of  
Oaths for the Republic  
of Guyana

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-18

Jonestown, Port Kaituma)  
Northwest District) ss.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/  
\_\_\_\_\_

I, Jeffrey J. Carey, being duly sworn, declare:

I hereby release all medical records and documents pertaining to me to  
Dr. Carlton Goodlett.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-19

Affidavit s/

Thomas W. Johnson

I, Thomas W. Johnson, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1972 I was healed of sickle cell anemia. I was feeling weak and wondering why I was sickly, then one day I was called out by Pastor Jones of Peoples Temple and told that I had sickle cell anemia and that I was being healed of that disease. From that day on I felt strong and have not had any further problem.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a Commissioner of Oaths of the  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-20



Affidavit s/

Mattie Gibson

I, Mattie Gibson, Being duly sworn, declare:

In, approximately, April of 1976 I went to see Dr. Bernard Kaufman whose office is on Sutter Street in San Francisco, California, U.S.A. I went because I had no energy and stayed tired all the time. He did several tests including blood tests on me, and told me I had sickle cell anemia. That evening I was in service at Peoples Temple and Pastor Jim Jones looked out at me in the congregation and told me "Don't worry about what the doctor told you, I'll take care of it." After that I felt fine, had lots of energy and no further problem. Before coming to Guyana, I went to Mt. Zion Hospital at Divisadero and Sutter in San Francisco and was given a clean bill of health and I was told that I could go on this trip.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
A Commissioner of Oaths for the  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-21

Jonestown, Port Kaituma ) Affidavit s/  
North West Region ) s.s.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana) Anthony J. Simon

I, Anthony J. Simon, being duly sworn, declare:

In approximately December of 1972 I was standing in the back of the sanctuary of the Los Angeles Peoples Temple during a Sunday Service and I started to have very severe pain in my chest. From the time I was a child unable to stay outside to play for very long a time because I would have a very rapid heart beat and couldn't get my breath. So when the chest pain started I felt I was going to have a heart attack. Pastor Jim Jones called one of his associate ministers to him, talked to him and sent him to me with a message to just take my time and breathe slowly and everything would be all right. From that day on I have had no problem with my heart at all. I now work hours in the heat doing hard physical work and have no trouble at all.

Subscribed to and sworn before me,  
A Commissioner of Oaths for the  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-22

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
North West Region ) s.s.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

Elfreida Kendall

I, Elfreida Kendall, being duly sworn, declare:

That I had a very bad acid condition which caused sever chest pains, and during one of Pastor Jim Jones services he called me out and told me my condition, and had me drink a glass of milk. The condition left immediately and has not returned. This was in November, 1974. Los Angeles, California.

Subscribed to and sworn before me,  
a Commissioner of Oaths for the  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-23

Affidavit s/

I, Rhonda R. Page, being duly sworn, declare:

Subscribed to and sworn before me,  
a Commissioner of Oaths for the  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

Witnessed:

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Cindy L. Cordell, being duly sworn, declare:

A couple of years ago I was having extremely sharp pains in my lower back and side. I let it pass by for a long time. I finally complained about it and was sent to the clinic.

The clinic staff said I had a serious kidney infection that was fastly destroying my kidneys. I was given medicine to take, but after a while I stopped taking it, thinking that it was all gone. It came back twice as bad. The clinic doctors were going to put me on a machine. I was so young I didn't want to spend my entire life on a machine. So I thought on Pastor Jones and immediately the pain left my body. On my next visit to the clinic the entire infection was totally cleared up. I never had another kidney problem.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-25

Jonestown, Port Kaituma       )  
Northwest District            )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit   s/

---

I, Teresa Cordell, being duly sworn, declare:

Pastor Jones saved me from bleeding to death. I was having a Post Partum Hemorrhage. The bleeding kept increasing. As I thought on Pastor Jim Jones the very next day the bleeding ceased.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

---

---

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:  

---

---

FF-12-A-26

Affidavit s/

While I was in the Peoples Temple Agricultural mission in Guyana my Pastor Jim Jones had given a warning about being careful with heavy machinery. I was hauling wood out at a housing site, in deep mud on a tractor with a long boom on back. I was driving and the right back wheel hit a soft spot and the tractor started going over. I thought on Pastor Jim Jones and settled back down.

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-27

Affidavit s/

About 4 years ago I was sitting in the Peoples Temple in a meeting. Jim Jones called out a man in the audience by the name of John Harris and said that he had lost his wallet that day. John said "yes." He then said, "I will get it back for you." He had dropped it somewhere. Then Jim Jones lifted his hand and the congregation and I could actually see the wallet materialize before our very eyes. Then he handed it to John. Everything that was in the wallet was still in it when he lost it.

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-28



Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Walter Cartmell, being duly sworn declare:

On a Friday morning at 10AM in Redwood Valley, California, when I was at work at Masonite, there was a piece of iron railing that weighted 200 lbs. It came down on my hand and smashed it. My hand swelled as large as 4 hands. I called on Pastor Jones and the pain went away. I went to Ukiah General Hospital and the doctor said it was completely crushed. They took 7 x-rays and Doctor Lapkass said it was a miracle I had no broken bones at all.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-29

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Christine Bates, being duly sworn declare:

On February 26, 1968 in San Francisco, California Rev. Jim Jones called out "Christine Bates." I held up my hand and he asked me if I was aware that I had cancer; I replied yes. I had been sick for many years, traveling from one place to another seeking medical help.

Pastor Jones instructed me to go to the bathroom with the nurse. I passed a growth and felt immediately better; I haven't had the severe pain since. My healing was confirmed by a medical doctor.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-30

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/  
\_\_\_\_\_

I, Garry Dartez Johnson, being duly sworn declare:

On one Saturday night in San Francisco, California Jim Jones called out my mother Mary J. Rodgers and healed her of a problem in her legs which her doctor was not sure of just what it was but whatever it was when she returned to her doctor the x-rays didn't show what was shown on the x-rays days before. And also along with that he said to my mother that you have a son by the name of Garry and she said yes. He then went on to tell her some of the things which I had told to her and no one else about a doctor which I had. And I had said that she, the doctor, didn't know what she was talking about when she said that there was no real problem with my eyes which I knew that they were going bad so Jim Jones saved me from going blind.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-31

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Rebecca May Beikman, being duly sworn declare:

In the summer of 1967 Pastor Jim Jones prophesied to me in the house of my friends James and Eva Pugh that I would become a school teacher. This seemed very unlikely because I was very illiterate and 27 years of age. I had been able to hold down a job by my parents. I could scarcely read or write and had no self confidence at all.

But due to Pastor Jones I went back to school and graduated from Ukiah Adult High School in the year of 1971. I was teaching in Calpella School in the year of 1973 to 1975, so Pastor Jones prophecy came true. Now I'm teaching 2nd grade children in Jonestown School working with Tom Grubbs the principle.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-32

Affidavit s/

In 1969 I was hard of hearing in both ears, practically deaf. I had had several hearing tests, all of them having the same results. After all that my mom took me to Pastor Jones' services, once I had to leave early. The next morning I felt something strange about my ears. A friend called and said that Pastor Jones had called me out and I wasn't there. She said that he was having silent meditation for me. That day I went to see the doctor about my hearing. I was supposed to get fitted for a hearing apparatus. They gave me another hearing test and told my mom my hearing was completely alright, and that it defied medical science, and conflicted with all his medical records.

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Candace Kay Cordell, being duly sworn declare:

Three and one-half years ago, while living in Redwood Valley, California, U.S.A. I had a bladder and kidney infection and I was in the care of a doctor. Then Jim Jones healed me of this condition and the illness and discomfort left suddenly.

Another condition was two weeks ago, in Jonestown, Port Kaituma, I had a very bad ear infection in my left ear and Jim Jones told me not to worry about it and everything would be all right. Then again the pain and discomfort left suddenly.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-34

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Candace Kay Cordell, being duly sworn, declare:

In the year of 1972, Jim Jones gave my family a specific prophecy and warning to be careful of smoke and fire. Then two days after that warning in the middle of the night when everyone in my house was asleep, my sister, Cindy Lynn, and I heard Jim Jones' voice and woke up gasping for our breath. Our house was a two story house, in Redwood Valley, California, U.S.A., and it was completely filled with smoke. My sister and I were able to wake up everyone in our house. And my dad, Harold, was able to find the opening in the pipe where the smoke was coming from, and fixed it. We knew that our lives were spared from suffocation, thanks to Jim Jones!

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dated August 5, 1977  
witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-35

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Gary Tyler, being duly sworn declare:

One day as school let out I was looking through my pockets and I found a special picture of Pastor Jones that was perfectly new without any imperfections. I put it back in my pocket on my left side and proceeded to walk to the bus stop. As the traffic light turned green and I walked across the street I saw a white van coming towards me at great speed. I froze right in front of it and it stopped with a jerk as if it was stopped by some invisible force. What was so strange was that there was no screeching from his brakes. When I got to the curb I reached into my pocket for my wallet and felt the picture, so I pulled it out. 15 minutes before it was a perfect picture but now an area in the middle of it had faded away as has happened in connection with many healings before.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-36



Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Margaret James being duly sworn, declare:

I was ill, had no energy, I didn't know what was wrong with me.

Pastor Jim Jones sent two of his secretaries to my home with a personal message. They told me of his love and concern for me. They, the secretaries, told me what Pastor Jim told me to do.

This was May 8, 1977. Immediately after I had done what I was told to do I felt my strength returned right away.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-37

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana )

Affidavit s/

I, Rhonda Fortson, being duly sworn, declare:

Before I came to Peoples Temple I was suffering from chest pains. It felt like my chest was caving in on me. I felt as if I was dying. I had heard of this church through my companion. I joined and started coming regularly. I was called out in the service and I was healed of lung cancer. I had started feeling much better and noticed that I wasn't having chest pains anymore.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-38

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Beatrice Dawkins, being duly sworn, declare:

Pastor Jones has done somany things for me since I have been with him. It is going on 5½ years. I have been going to the doctor for many years because I was very ill. The doctor never told me what was really wrong with me. but in one service Pastor Jones called me out through revelations and healed me of cancer. I felt so much better that I was really overjoyed. I also couldn't see out of my eyes that well. I had poor vision. My vision was becoming worse. Until Pastor Jones told me of this problem I was then healed from being blind.

Most of all the doctors told me I would never walk again. I would be an invalid for the rest of my life, because half of my spine had deteriorated. But thanks to Pastor Jones I am able to walk around. I feel 100% better. I cannot thank him enough for what he has done for me. It is so much to tell. I will always be grateful to Pastor Jones.

The name of the doctor I had been going to for 5½ years is Dr. Yang at Long Beach Hospital.

Subscribed to and sworn, by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-39

Port Kaituma )  
North West Region ) s.s.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

Hazel Dashiell

I, Hazel Dashiell, being duly sworn, declare:

In the fall of 1970, Jim Jones called me by name and told me that I had been bothered with kidney trouble for thirty years. At that time I was unable to urinate. Well, I had severe back pain. After he called me and told me this, the pain immediately left and I have never had the pain again or trouble with urination.

Subscribed to and sworn before me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

          
Dated 6th August, 1977

Witnessed:  
                                  
                                

FF-12-A-40

Port Kaituma, North West Region) s.s.  
Guyana, South America )

Affidavit s/  
Annie J. Rozynko

I, Annie J. Rozynko, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1975, Mrs. Virginia Taylor, was going blind because she had cataracts in both eyes. Pastor Jones told her to go ahead and have surgery to correct her failing vision. The surgery was not as effective as it should have been and her recovery was further complicated by a clot in her eye.

Her eyesight was so bad that spring and summer she had to be assisted where ever she went. Also she was terribly anxious and frail. She is 87 and very independent, and hated the thought of becoming helpless and totally dependent on someone else.

Pastor Jones knew her fear. He spoke very lovingly of her and the many things she had done since she had joined the church. He spoke of her during service one evening, and said, "I will not let her go blind!" Later she underwent further surgery in the other eye.

When next I saw her, she called me by name from across the room. She laughed when she saw my amazement. "Oh yes, I can see perfectly now." She has had excellent vision since.

Subscribed to and sworn before me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

Dated 6th August, 1977

Witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-41

Affidavit s/

My grandson had pains in his side. Dr. Hunter said he had acute appendix after taking x-rays. They rushed my grandson from the doctor's office to the hospital. Once they got to the hospital. The doctors could not find the appendicitis. For 7 days they examined him looking for the appendicitis. The doctors couldn't understand what happened. But I knew what happened. I thought on Pastor Jones and my grandson didn't have to have an operation and all signs of appendicitis was gone. I thank Pastor Jones.

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-42

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Beatrice Dawkins, being duly sworn, declare:

I will never forget a year and a half ago when I had a fall and injured my back. I then went to the hospital and I received a spinal tap. The doctors told me  $\frac{1}{2}$  of my spine was deteriorated. The doctor said "I can't promise you anything, you'll probably be an invalid for the rest of your life." Before I went to the hospital, my sister stuck pins all in my thighs and feet. It was no feeling at all. I was paralyzed from hips on down. That's when my sister rushed me to the hospital. Dr. Young kept me in Long Beach Hospital for  $5\frac{1}{2}$  weeks! Pastor Jones sent word to me that I'll be ok and don't worry. At first I had no feeling in my legs what-so-ever. After I got that message I got up and was able to go to the bathroom for the first time by myself. Soon I was able to walk in a walker and sit up in bed. Now I can walk around just fine. I will always be grateful to Pastor Jones.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the 8  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-43

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Bessie Dickson, being duly sworn, declare:

Pastor Jim Jones told me about a severe back pain that I was having from a fall I had had several years ago. The pains were so bad Pastor Jones gave me a cloth and as soon as I got the cloth I put it on my back and my pain stopped. My brother had sugar so bad he went into a coma. Pastor Jones was not there at the time, but the minute I thought on Pastor Jones my brother came out of the coma. Pastor Jim Jones healed me of sugar instantly. I would have went into a coma but not now. The cloth was instant healing for my body.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-44



Jonestown, Port Kaituma       )  
Northwest District            )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit   s/

---

I, Tiny Solomon, being duly sworn, declare:

I was having severe pains in my breast and under my arms. I was too embarrassed to tell anyone about this. Although one night Pastor Jones sent his nurse to me and told me exactly where my pain was and of my secrecy about my pain. He gave me a cloth and told me to rub it over my breast. The pain was gone immediately. I have no more problems in my breast or under my arms.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

---

---

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

---

---

FF-12-A-45

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, / Dorothy Harris, being duly sworn, declare:

I have had asthma all my life. One night I had an asthma attack and Pastor Jones appeared before my mom and said for me to think on him which I did. I thought on him and immediately I was healed. I've never suffered from an asthma attack any more. That was four years ago. I can run, play and work having no problems at all.

I was having problems with my heart. I went to my doctor in Los Angeles, California to get a check-up. My doctor said that I did have a bad heart. I set in service one night and Pastor Jones said anyone with any problems think on me. I thought on Pastor Jones. I went back to the doctor. Dr. Shear at Children's Clinic said I have no more heart problems to this day my heart hasn't bothered me yet.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-46

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Beatrice Parker, being duly sworn, declare:

I, Beatrice Parker was healed from a tumor in my colon. For 2 years I was having a constant annoying obstruction with my bowels. Pastor Jones called me out and told me things no one knew. He said, "Bea you have suffered enough." Which was so true. Now the annoying pain in my bowels are gone. My physical relief is wonderful. I feel good and I'm going strong in my senior years.

Subscribed to and sworn, by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

\_\_\_\_\_  
Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

FF-12-A-47

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Beulah Foster, being duly sworn, declare:

One service I was having a very bad pain in my body after my surgery. I was taking pain pills. Pastor Jones called me out and told me exactly where I was having pain. He lifted and waved his hand. At that time I felt a hot light across my body. In a moment the pain was gone. Now I have no more problems. I'm ever so grateful.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977

Witnessed:

FF-12-A-48

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Fannie Jordan, being duly sworn, declare:

I am a senior citizen 63 years old and I am a member of Peoples Temple. Pastor Jim Jones is my pastor. I have been a member for over 8 years. I have never I mean never known him to hurt anyone. I know because he has taken me in. He has helped my daughter with 9 children. He has helped people all over the nation, given thousands of dollars to keep people out of jail, who were strangers to him. He took in orphaned children, sent them to school, took them off the street. When the other people wouldn't take them in, and when they were ashamed of them, he took them in. He took in senior citizens when their children were tired of them, and had sent them to homes and forgot them, he had so much love and concern and compassion for the others. What made me so angry when I saw Birdie Warable lie, and the others, that you all take for granted that she was telling the truth, and I wanted to tell you what I know about Birdie Warable. I lived with her long enough to know what she is. I can't see why you all can't see what she is doing. She's taking money from seniors. She keeps drinking and she won't half feed them. She starved Truth Heart, the old lady, to death. She died because one sister wouldn't take her to the doctor. She had a sore on her leg, she did not take time to take the lady to the doctor, or see that she took medicine. She bought the food as a front, so they would say that she did feed them. Then she would give a piece of watermelon and a sandwich, even when they said that they didn't want that. She'd cuss them out then, and tell them that they wouldn't get anything. They were afraid of her. I have found pints of gin, she would be drunk and they would tell me about how she would do when I was gone. The name of the one dead from starving was Truth Heart, the other one was Ella Mae Hopkins. She had to have her leg taken off. Ella Mae told Robert Johnson. She was being mistreated by Birdie. Birdie didn't want the seniors, she wanted the money. It wasn't my business, but she was licensed and I had to tell what I know. Janie Brown's bladder was weak, and she would wet on herself. Birdie wouldn't clean her room, and it was stinking so badly that you couldn't go in the room. Harvey Lawson was a senior who Birdie let wander around the street. His mind was bad and people had to bring him home, he'd go downtown and get lost. Someone would have to bring him home, she didn't miss him.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-49

Jonestown, Port Kaituma )  
Northwest District )  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/

I, Thomas James Bogue, being duly sworn, declare:

We were warned by Pastor Jim Jones to not pick up things off the floor of vehicles while in motion. But in the fall of 1975 Thomas Bogue, Marilee Bogue, Vicky Dover, and Juanita Bogue were riding in a car with Edith Bogue in Redwood Valley, California and we were going around a corner on Road B when another car with a lady bending over to pick something up off the floor came on our side of the road and hit us, it felt like it just got the paint scratched off, but when we got out to look the whole half front was bashed in and I know that if it was not for the loving protection of our Pastor Jim Jones of Peoples Temple I strongly believe some would either been hurt or killed. But no one was hurt.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a commissioner of oaths for the  
Republic of Guyana.

Dated August 5, 1977  
Witnessed:

FF-12-A-50

Port Kaituma )  
North West District )  
Republic of Guyana ) ss  
South America )

AFFIDAVIT

We, John Jones, Stephan Jones, Charles Touchette, and Thomas Kice,  
being duly sworn, declare:

That on or about eleven thirty p.m. , Monday, September 5, 1977  
we were in the room of James W. Jones at Peoples Temple Agricultural  
project, talking with said James Jones. We were discussing the project.  
James Jones was standing by a dressing table, with his back facing an  
open window. At that time, about 11:30 p.m., we all heard a kind of  
swishing or whizzing sound, and a bullet pierced the wall facing  
James Jones, missing his head by inches. We all got down on the  
floor immediately, and in the confusion, someone turned out the  
light. We crawled out the door, and down the walkway leading from  
James Jones' cabin.

The swishing or whizzing sound most definitely traveled in a direction  
from somewhere outside, through the open window, to the wall.

Dated: September 13, 1977

John Jones  
John Jones

Stephan H. Jones  
Stephan Ghandi Jones

Thomas Kice  
Thomas Kice

Charles Touchette  
Charles Touchette

FF-12-A-51

# An Affidavit

Barbara C. Moore

On Wednesday, August 9, 1978 I was interviewed by phone by Gordon Lindsey following his interview of my husband, John V Moore.

As nearly as I can recall the following topics were discussed in the telephone conversation with Gordon Lindsey. As he attempted to distort my replies, I had the feeling that Mr. Lindsey perceived clergypersons as simplistic, pietistic and moralistic.

1. In attempting to question the reliability of the detractors of the Peoples Temple Project and Jim Jones, I mentioned the fact that charismatic leaders often attract somewhat disturbed people, in fact that every church attracts a few disturbed people. Charismatic leaders attract even more. They have a different sort of ministry from that of my husband, John.

His reply was to the effect that "by charismatic do you mean people such as Sun Moon and Charles Manson?" I attempted to clarify the issue. I feel that I did a poor job of it.

2. Mr. Lindsey placed great stress upon the fact that he was "shocked" that I questioned a statement of the court regarding the parentage and custody of the child, John, allegedly belonging to Attorney Tim Stoen.

He asked if the child resembled Jim Jones since I had never seen Tim Stoen's wife.

I replied that the child has dark hair and dark eyes and Jim Jones has dark hair and dark eyes, I think.

When he asked more questions, I replied that I was familiar only with the stories I had read in the papers and did not know the facts of the case.

When Mr. Lindsey further asked how I would feel if my child were taken to a foreign country and brought up by someone else, I stressed the fact that little John was very much nurtured and loved in Jonestown and that that was my greatest concern, having observed abused children here in the states.

3. I had the feeling that Mr. Lindsey felt he was dealing me a stunning shock by mentioning the case of incest in regard to Maria Katsaris and her father. He described this quite in

FF-12-A-52

B.C.M.



An Affidavit  
Barbara C. Moore

2

detail and then mentioned that Maria was one of Jim Jones' concubines.

I replied with words to the effect that I had chatted with Maria in Guyana and that she was a lovely young woman happily involved in the community there, and furthermore that I knew nothing about that sort of thing and I could not comment.

I again questioned the reliability of those from whom Mr. Lindsey had obtained his stories and he finally said "Thank you." and hung up.

Under penalties of perjury, I declare that the foregoing is a truthful account of my conversation with Gordon Lindsey on August 9, 1978.

August 17, 1978

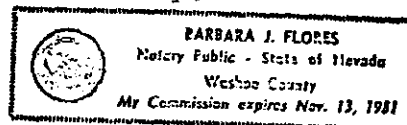
Barbara C. Moore  
Barbara C. Moore

State of Nevada ss:  
County of Washoe

On this 17 day of August, 1978, before me, the undersigned, a Notary Public in and for the County of Washoe, State of Nevada, duly commissioned and sworn personally appeared Barbara C. Moore, known to me to be the person whose name is subscribed to the within instrument, and who acknowledged to me that she executed the same freely and voluntarily and for the uses and purposes therein mentioned.

August 17, 1978

Barbara J. Flores  
Notary Public



FF-12-A-53

An Affidavit

John V Moore

Wednesday, August 9, 1978 at approximately 1:00 p.m. Godon Lindsey called me. He had called several times between July 31 and August 3, according to my secretary. I returned his call late August 3, and called a second time early the following week. On August 9 he said that he was writing an article for the National Inquirer, and asked if I ~~were~~ willing to be interviewed. He said that he would be taping our conversation.

Mr. Lindsey sometimes asked questions. At other times he made statements. Sometimes he misinterpreted what I said and asked if I agreed. I replied that I would stand by my words, not his.

Insofar as I am able, I will follow the sequence of the interview. Since we talked about some issues more than once, the quotations may be out of chronological order, yet they are faithful to the substance of what we said. As I write this statement I have at hand notes of the interview which I made within twenty-four hours of the conversation. I will not be using quotation marks, perhaps with some exceptions, because I want to communicate the substance of what was said without implying that I am making verbatim quotations.

"L" will indicate Gordon Lindsey, and "M" will indicate myself.

L: Identify yourself.

M: I identified myself as pastor of the First United Methodist Church of Reno.

L: How long have you known Jim Jones?

M: Eight or nine years.

L: You were in Guyana when? for how long?

M: We were in Guyana in May for one week, four days at the Peoples Temple house in Georgetown...

L: In Lamaha Gardens?

M: Yes... and three days in Jonestown.

L: At which airport did you land?

FF-12-A-56

An Affidavit

2

John Moore

M: I did not understand the question and said "Timerhi."

L: No...Port Kaituma or Matthews Ridge?

M: Port Kaituma

L: Your pilot's name was \_\_\_\_\_.

M: I don't know.

L: You flew in a single engine airplane.

M: I don't recall for sure. (I later checked some photos. The plane had two engines.)

L: You stayed in the guest house...It is off by itself... It has a refrigerator...It has mosquito netting over the bed...It's Jim Jones' house, isn't it?

M: That's where we stayed...I don't know if it is Jim Jones' house...I don't understand the reason for such questions?

L: The house is off by itself, isn't it?

M: There are other houses nearby.

L: About how far is it from other houses?

M: About fifty yards.

---

L: I flew over the project...The people live in huts with corrugated roofs...and there are privies. Thirty or forty people live in each hut.

M: I'd call them houses. They are small. ...Corrugate roofs were common in Guyana and Trinidad. That's one of the things I noticed in both countries.

L: Well I didn't. (His words clearly gave the impression that he thought corrugated roofs were the exception in that part of the world.)

You had a privy didn't you. (There were two or three interchanges about privies.

M: There are different kinds of privies. We used an outhouse. They had public or common restrooms which Barbara used upon occasion. I never did. I assume that they had tanks as our's did....It was very sanitary.

----

L: What did you eat? With whom did you eat? You ate with a small group, didn't you. Did you eat in the dining

*room*

FF-12-A-57

area?

M: We took sack lunches at noon and ate wherever we were...  
In the evening we ate with about twenty or thirty people...  
The dinning area could not accommodate all the people at  
one time...I saw people carrying trays from the dinning  
area.

L: You didn't eat with the people...where they ate.

M: We ate one evening in the entertainment area where people  
were gathered for the concert...We had for breakfast pan-  
cakes, eggs, juice or fruit, coffee...They have a native  
fruit drink, which we also had in Matthews Ridge...We  
had chicken one night.

L: Debbie Layton says that the diet is primarily rice.

M: We had rice. I doubt that rice is the principle food  
source. It's my impression that they do not produce enough  
rice for themselves. They must buy rice. I think that  
their diet is more from the foods they grow, such as  
casava.

Debbie Layton lived with us when she was a junior in high  
school. She went to England the next year. She is the  
sister of our daughter's former husband. Debbie had prob-  
lems when she was with us.

L: Teenage problems.

M: Debbbie was a member of our family. I have nothing to  
say about Debbie except that Peoples Temple was a stabil-  
izing force in her life...Debbie is not as credible a  
witness as her mother or husband or brother.

L: Are the others credible?

M: I regard Debbie's mother as very credible.

---

L: You daughter is Carolyn Layton?

M: Yes.

L: You solemnized her marriage to Prokes?

M: Yes.

L: She was pregnant at the time, wasn't she?

M: I did not talk about Debbie's personal life. I will not *john*

FF-12-A-58

An Affidavit

4

John V Moore

talk about my daughter's...I've been a pastor to thousands of adults...and children...I would not answer questions of this kind about any of them.

-----  
L: You wrote a letter to \_\_\_\_\_ praising Jim Jones.

M: No. I never wrote a letter to anyone praising Jim Jones. I did write a letter for the church expressing appreciation for the service ministries of Peoples Temple.

L: How can you speak highly of Peoples Temple when \_\_\_\_\_ (number) of "Concerned parents" are so critical of Peoples Temple?

M: I can understand how parents are concerned...We raised our children to stand on their own feet, to make their own decisions, and to live with the consequences of their decisions and actions.

L: Maria Katsaris says that her father had oral and anal intercourse with her when she was a child. (I felt that he was implying that Jim Jones was responsible for Maria making the change.)

M: I don't know anything about that...We saw Maria in Jonestown and Georgetown. In Georgetown she had complete freedom to come and go. She could have left as Debbie left.

L: She doesn't have a passport.

M: All she would have to do would be to go to the American Embassy...

-----  
L: Did you see Jon Jon?

M: Yes. (In the course of this interchange I said that Jon Jon looked like Jim. He responded "O come now!" or words to that effect. He came back to this issue once or twice in the course of the interview.

L: Can you understand Tim Stoen and his wife's feelings?

M: I can understand. If my child were kidnaped or taken away, I would do everything in my power to get my child back.

L: Would you kidnap the child?

M: I don't know.

L: Would you contemplate it?

*John*

FF-12-A-59

An Affidavit

5

John V Moore

M: It certainly would enter my mind, as would other thoughts.

L: That's contemplating it.

M: (He did not ask if I could understand Jim's position.

...In the course of the conversation I referred to Tim and his wife as divorced. He objected with feeling, saying they were not divorced. He charged that I had treated Tim and his wife differently than my words about confidentiality about personal matters. As best I can recall, I apologized. He informed me that they were not divorced, and said: "People can be separated and not divorced, as Debbie Layton?" I responded "Of course."

---  
L: What is your judgment of the medical clinic?

M: I think that it is good. (I had the impression that he felt about the clinic as he did about the "huts" and "privies" and "corrugated" roofs.)

L: Do you know the doctor, or meet him? Did he finish his residency?

M: I don't think that he finished his residency in San Francisco, but I don't know.

(I told him that our daughter was a nurse. He asked: "What kind?" I replied: "Registered nurse." He asked about the medical supplies. I said that it was my impression that they had good medical supplies. Barbara commented over my shoulder: "Excellent." I said: "My wife says 'excellent.'")

---  
L: What is your impression of Jim Jones?

M: Jim Jones is in touch with the pain and suffering of people...

L: What about the pain and suffering of parents?

M: There are lots of people in Jonestown who have known suffering in our society.

L: What about beatings? \_\_\_\_\_ people have pictures of beaten people.

M: I don't believe the allegations about beatings. *Jim*

FF-12-A-60

## An Affidavit

John V Moore

L: But pictures don't lie.

M: Pictures can lie.

L: Is Jim Jones a rational man?

M: I think that anyone who can lead 1,000 people from their country to settle in a new country has got it together.

L: I've seen the same thing...in a prison camp in Maylasia.

M: Are you saying that Jonestown is a prison camp?

L: I didn't say that.

---

L: You sound like a politician.

M: I don't mind sounding like a politician...You sound like a reporter.

---

M: (Lindsey made some reference to Congressman McClosky, quoting him about "bastards" in the context of Peoples Temple. This was when we were talking about the custody issue with Jon Jon.

Once when I was expressing my view of parents of grown children, he interrupted to say that he was not interested in them, but the three small children.)

---

L: (He introduced this as his last question, but the conversation continued.)

How do you feel about your daughters?

M: We came home feeling good about our daughters and what they are doing.

----

L: You will be extensively quoted.

M: (I asked if he would like to talk with my wife. He said that he would. Our conversation had lasted more than an hour. I gave the phone to my wife.

jim

FF-12-A-61

An Affidavit  
John V Moore

7

Under penalties of perjury, I declare that the foregoing  
is a truthful account of my conversation with Gordon  
Lindsey on August 9, 1978.

August 17, 1978

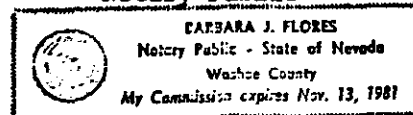
John V Moore  
John V Moore

State of Nevada ss:  
County of Washoe

On this 17 day of August, 1978, before me,  
the undersigned, a Notary Public in and for the County  
of Washoe, State of Nevada, dully commissioned and sworn,  
personally appeared John V Moore, known to me to be the  
person whose name is subscribed to the within instrument,  
and who acknowledged to me that he executed the same  
freely and voluntarily and for the uses and purposes  
therein mentioned.

August 17, 1978

Barbara J. Flores  
Notary Public



FF-12-A-62



An Affidavit

John V Moore

1

Friday, August 11, at approximately 2:45 p.m., Barbara called me to say that Tim Stoen was on the phone I think that he or she said the call was from San Francisco. It was my day off and the call came to my home.

I made some notes following the conversation, and have them at hand as I write.

The man on the phone introduced himself as Tim Stoen. His voice was moderate.

Tim said that he was calling to urge me to speak out against Jim Jones. I replied that I did not understand him... that he had been 100% for Jim, and now he was 100% against Jim.

He said that Jim is power hungry. He said that if I did not speak out, our daughters and our grandson would be hurt.

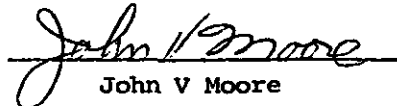
I said that I had known for years that people would be hurt before this matter came to an end. I was saying that his saying that people would be hurt came as no surprise to me. I had anticipated it.

He said that the door would always be open, implying that I could change my mind any time and speak out against Jim Jones.

He may have said "Thank you." and hung up.

Under penalties of perjury, I declare that the foregoing is a truthful account of my conversation with Tim Stoen on August 11, 1978.

August 11, 1978

  
John V Moore

FF-12-A-54

• An Affidavit  
John V Moore

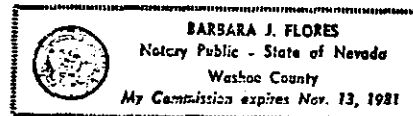
2

State of Nevada ss:  
Country of Washoe

On this 17th day of August, 1978, before me, the undersigned, a Notary Public in and for the County of Washoe, State of Nevada, dully commissioned and sworn, personally appeared John V Moore, known to me to be the person whose name is subscribed to the within instrument, and who acknowledged to me that he executed the same freely and voluntarily and for the uses and purposes therein mentioned.

August 17, 1978

  
Notary Public



FF-10-A-55

ROUGH OF GENE'S AFFIDAVIT

As I best recall now, the first time that I attended Peoples Temple church, which was in January of 1972, at that time, having been a licensed attorney of law in California for some eleven years, I was employed by the county of Shasta as the Deputy County Counsel. ~~Some~~ Some of the first persons I met upon going to the church were Tim and Grace Stoen. Timothy introduced himself to me as the Chairman of the Board and the principal legal counsel for the Peoples Temple, and also an Assistant District Attorney for the County of Mendocino, in charge of civil matters-- a position roughly equivalent to the one that I held in Shasta County at the time. Subsequently until the summer of 1972 I continued to live and work in Shasta County and attended the church frequently. One of the persons whom I dealt with more than any other was Tim Stoen. He functioned as the chief legal counsel for the church and I worked as his assistant, principally doing free legal work for various indigent persons as a result of the church legal services program. During the summer of 1972 ~~I moved to Mendocino County~~ I moved to Mendocino County and became affiliated with the church on a voluntary, non-paid, full time basis, having charge of the legal services program. My relationship continued to be one of an assistant to Tim Stoen, who acted as chief legal adviser for the church. This relationship continued until approximately the 30th day of December, 1973 when I left for Guyana, South America to work in the church's agricultural project. I remained in Guyana, S.A. until, as I recall now, until the end of August 1975. During that period of time Tim Stoen was the sole legal counsel for the church, taking care of all matters, including matters relating to the legal services program. On my return to the U.S. I again began to serve as counsel for the church, and worked in that position with Tim until sometime in the late Spring, early summer of 1977, when he appeared to have severed his connection with the church.

During the time that I worked with Tim beginning in 1972, he handled many real estate transactions for the church, including the purchase of real properties in Mendocino County, as in Francisco, and Los Angeles. He organized and set up bank accounts for the church and was personally responsible for handling church funds and, in addition, funds of some members of the church in an individual capacity. He wrote several revisions of the Articles of Incorporation, and together with myself did a complete revision of the By-Laws of the church encompassing a reorganization of the entire church structure. He continuously acted as the counsel for the church and representative of the church with the denominational organization of the Disciples of Christ, which denomination P.T. is a member. In this regard he contacted attorneys for the Disciples of Christ organization, wrote numerous letters, attended conferences, and in other ways represented the church as an attorney. During the course of my experience with Tim there were several lawsuits in which the church was involved. I recall one rather lengthy suit which involved a real property dispute which Tim solely handled for the church. And another lawsuit in Mendocino County which he also handled. ( HAVE TO GET NAMES OF SUITS HERE.) As a part of the church activities there was a so-called governmental, or organizational meeting of some principal members of the church, at least once every two weeks. In addition to more formal Board meetings which usually ratified the activities that were discussed informally in these assemblies. They continued from sometime in the early Spring of 1973 through, roughly June of 1977. Tim attended all of those meetings regularly, and in each meeting gave legal advice concerning matters that were broached that had legal implications. In this way he became intimately familiar with all affairs, corporate, financial, religious and otherwise of the church structure. It is difficult to imagine any other person in the entire organization of this large church which then had some 20,000 members, maintained three independent church structures with three independent congregations, maintained a fleet of eleven Greyhound buses which it serviced itself, regularly moved that caravan all over California and annually all over the U.S., that had income income a sum of several hundred thousand dollars yearly; very difficult to imagine a person who was more intimately familiar with the affairs of the church than Timothy Stoen. He served as the chairman of the Board of Directors of the church for a number of years, and gave the Board legal advice.

He wrote numerous letters to various persons with respect to legal activities of the church. He filed tax returns with the State of California and tax declarations with several counties in the State, signing them as the attorney for P.T. church. (NOTE: THOSE should be available in Mendocino, possibly in SF and LA as well.)

XX

Amongst other things he gave legal advice concerning the acceptance by the church of donations from members. From time to time, members made large donations to the church, including donations of real properties. Among others was the donation by the Medlocks, of two pieces of real property in the County of Los Angeles. At the time that the Medlocks were first contemplating making these gifts, the matter was discussed in great detail with Tim in his legal capacity because, especially Mabel Medlock at first was extremely ambivalent about making the gift. Mr. Medlock always took the position that he was very very anxious to do that, he had no further use for the property, and he wanted it to go where it would do some good. But his wife, Mabel was always extremely ambivalent. As a result there were discussions concerning the implication of the gift, its revocability etc. Tim gave legal advice to Rev. Jones, to the Board of Trustees, not only concerning the acceptance of the gift, but also recommending that they do be accepted. But also in terms of the kind of documentation that he felt would be appropriate. He gave legal advice specifically. As the transaction continued and Mrs. Medlock-- although she did in fact did execute a number of documents effecting a transfer of title to the church-- continued to be ambivalent about the transaction. Tim was consulted a number of times concerning how the transaction should be handled, whether the gift in effect should be accepted, whether the property should be reconveyed, and so on. He was and is intimately familiar with all of the aspects of the transaction. During 1973, the latter half of 1975, and into the middle of 1976, periods of time of which I have first hand knowledge, Timothy Stoen would travel with the church congregation to Los Angeles where the Medlocks resided at least once a month and often twice a month, and would therein as well as in S.F. give legal advice to many many members of the congregations, and a number of times in my presence spoke to Wade Medlock, and more than once spoke to Mabel Medlock concerning their property transaction. In this way, he not only became aware of their situation but the situations of hundreds and hundreds of persons who he counselled over periods of time, in some instances with respect to transactions that involved the church.

As a result of participating in the church legal services program and counselling these numerous people he became intimately aware of the lives and activities of hundreds of persons. XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
XX

Tim was especially close to persons who had more intimate organizational connections with the church. An example is Maria Katsaris. In my presence Maria spoke to Tim several times concerning her concern about her father, her concern that he might attempt to get a conservatorship over her. XXXXXXXX These concerns were especially voiced during the period of the so-called "Moonie" cases on which conservatorships were being imposed ex parte in both San Francisco and Alameda counties, and he consulted with her several times concerning this and concerning her relationship with her father in my presence. He also discussed the matter with me and several other persons connected with legal affairs in the church. During the latter part of 1975, and 1976, into early 1977, there was a law office established on the premises of the church in S.F. There were a number of persons who worked together in this office, handling church business and also handling clients affairs as part of the legal services program. Among others were myself, June Crym, Harriet Tropp who was then a law student, Bea Orsot who was a legal secretary, and several others. Weekly meetings were held which were called "Law Office Meetings". Tim attended practically all of those meetings. At those times we discussed a regular agenda of church business and clients affairs. Tim participated in these discussions and drafted documents, dealt with transactions, worked with cases as an attorney for the church and as an attorney for a number of members of the church, XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

The last time I recall seeing Tim Stoen was in April of 1977 in Georgetown, Guyana where he was at that time located working with church activities and doing legal work for the church in Georgetown with respect to the church project. I went down for a few days to meet him. There was a meeting which continued for three or four days at which time the whole Katsaris case-- Maria's situation, her situation with her father, her concern with the conservatorship proceeding that she felt her father might try to place on her, the sexual problem she had with her father, the possibility of using that information in the event that he should appear to unduly interfere in her life. XXXXXXXX were thoroughly discussed. and Tim in fact advised

on that occasion that her relationship with her father, and the problems she had with him, especially of a sexual nature, be disclosed in the event that that he would insist on seeing her, meeting her against her wishes and doing the sorts of things that would ultimately put pressure on her and force her to live according to his wishes and views. On that occasion Tim advised, as he had advised on previous occasions that she leave the United States, go to Guyana, and remain in Guyana, in order to avoid conservatorship. He stated that he knew Mr. Katsaris well, having been a resident of Mendocino County and that part of his rationale for advising this was the background and understanding he had of Steve Katsaris and Steve Katsaris's character and personality.

During all of the time that I knew Tim he was an extremely ardent and energetic member of the church. He was very much devoted to its beliefs and its principles and to its pastor, Rev. James W. Jones. It is impossible for me to conceive a situation where an attorney has been more involved in or knowledgeable of the total affairs of his client than was Timothy Stoen with the Peoples Temple of the Disciples of Christ, a California Corporation.

---

ADDITIONS TO AFFIDAVIT: During all the time that I knew Tim he spent between 20 and 40 hours a week on PT business and on the business of the members under the legal services program.

( NOTE: TOS secretary in Ukiah-- Mary something I think, used to do PT work for Tim on his job. I don't know where she's at these days, but maybe she could be looked up.)

During the time he was with PT Tim was a very respected member of the Bar. he wrote hundreds of legal memos, many hundreds of letters, copies of which are in our files ( I HOPE) and will be presented in our case and he must know beyond the shadow of any doubt that in fact he had, and continues to have confidential information concerning all of the affairs of the PT and its hard to understand how an attorney of his intelligence would permit himself to do the things in violation of the Canons of Ethics and in violation of the Law of the State of California that he has done. The only explanation that I have for his conduct in this regard is that he became so irrationally incensed over the custody matter of J.V. Stoen that he permitted himself to do things that in a more rational frame of mind he never would have done. I think its pity. Its too bad to see him degenerate in this way.

Looking over the answer, I want to make a couple of comments. First of all the only defenses he raises are "unclean hands" besides some general denials. Now, I don't have a law library here, but one thing I remember about the unclean hands doctrine is that the transaction that you raise the defense in has to be the same transaction that the plaintiff is dealing with. That is to say, ~~if the defendant has to say the plaintiff acted poorly with respect to the transactions that are the subject of the complaint.~~ Stoen vs. Stoen and the resulting court order in the case with respect to John Stoen is not a subject matter of the complaint and so the unclean hands doctrine does not apply. The only reason John Stoen is included in the complaint is to establish a motive and establish malice, but it is not the same transaction or series of transactions--- there is no allegation that Tim represented any member of the church in Stoen v. Stoen, and therefore the first defense of unclean hands should be struck as not being relevant.

The second one "Unclean Hands--Perjury in the Complaint"

I have a hunch that unclean hands doesn't apply here, because the doctrine applies to the subject matter of the lawsuit, and not the way the lawsuit is framed, or allegedly framed.

The third defense-- Suppression of Evidence. Same as the second one, and furthermore we haven't suppressed any evidence in that we can always send Carol back and let her talk.

The Fourth defense --abuse of judicial process. Not an unclean hands doctrine.

I think the biggest problem that he's raised with these things has to do with Charles' reaction to them, and so I want to examine them from that point of view.

The first comment I want to make relates to page 2, lines 22 and those following is that the court never obtained any jurisdiction over Rev. Jim Jones and the fact that the court might have made an order is really irrelevant. I don't know whether it appears in the court record but I remember somebody told me that when counsel asked for an order directing Jones to return Stoen the judge said, well it seems to me like it's a waste of time because he isn't a party, he hasn't been served, and he's out of the jurisdiction, but if you want me to do it, I'll do it. The point that we need to make there is that he's dealing with that as if it were a contempt but it can't be because the court had no jurisdiction over him. There is an allegation that plaintiff PT is the alter ego of Jim Jones, but this is something that I don't know how they're going to go about proving, that a very large corp is the alter ego of an individual. Furthermore I don't know how the hell they can establish that the plaintiff, which is a California corporation is holding anybody in Guyana-- since the plaintiff does not exist in Guyana. I think that point ought to be brought home-- there is a separate Guyanese corporation under Guyanese law, and ~~if the plaintiff~~ it has nothing to do with PT Calif which at this point simply funds the Guyanese operation. No more, no less. I would also like to point out that conclusions are to be struck from responsive pleadings that relate to a preliminary injunction. Looking at page three, lines 11-13, is nothing but a conclusory statement-- it says nothing ~~specifically~~ specifically that they have done. It can't in point of fact, because they haven't done anything.

Second defense; Bottom of page four and five. We should take both positions: ~~the~~ the lie detector test. We should say its inadmissible, but is admissible on behalf of the defendant then its admissible on behalf of the plaintiff as well, and we should ~~submit~~ submit our copy of Maria's lie detector test. And give the court either the choice of accepting both or accepting neither.

As far as the radio business: ~~Whether~~ Whether or not it was a violation of FCC rules has not a thing to do with this lawsuit.

Sarah should know that on paragraph d on page 5; What happened was-- first of all ~~it~~ they weren't stories. They asked me what happened with Maria & Tim regarding her father. I told them what I had in fact gotten from Maria who was then in Georgetown. They came back with hats not complete enough, and I came back with that's all we can remember several times. I went back to Maria and asked her specific questions, asked her to go over it and see if she could remember anything else. She came back with probably some additional details and I went back and relayed that over the radio. That is what happened-- there was no "inconsistency", just clarification of events that occurred over a year ~~ago~~ ago.

xxxxxxx (SARAH)

The thing that is of some concern is that the main plaintiff in the suit is PT, and we are mainly concerned with TOS having been chief counsel for PT over the years, now acting-- obviously using confidential information against PT. And it's true that it was decided that Carol Stahl sign the complaint because she is the President of the Corporation, and that's the reason that it was.

As far as approving any "version" ending up in paragraph six of the complaint, Gene says he didn't know a goddamn thing about it, because I had no idea what "version" may have been used. Because in fact all I (Gene) know is what I remember of several conversations Tim and I had a couple of conversations that I was with in SF sometime in 1976 and the meeting of April 1977-- wherein I remember very very clearly discussing with him Maria's case and him giving legal advice concerning it.

Garry should know that this-- paragraph e, page 5-- there was no "version": What was decided that rather than have a lot of people giving Garry info, people who were not at all versed in legal matters, and couldn't separate relevant from irrelevant info, it would be better not to confuse things, since conducting legal matters at a distance of 5,000 miles isn't the easiest thing in the first place, and isn't helped by miscommunications and confusion. So we decided that Gene and Sandy would be the best to give Garry his info that he needs, along with Jun e, since Jean Brown wasn't having the best success in sorting out what was and what was not important.

Carol Stahl: Since the principal plaintiff was PT the logical person to verify was Carol Stahl--President of the Corp. when we're talking about what Carol Stahl may or may not have been knowledgeable to, let us remember that Carol Stahl was a member of PT from about 1968. One of the oldest members of PT -- one of the first in California. Has been in the center of the Temple organization for years and years' and years, intimately connected with Tim and certainly enough connected with Temple and familiar with Temple organization and activity to know that although she may not have been personally acquainted with ~~max~~ every last thing that was in that complaint, she knew enough about Maria Katsaris and other matters to know that the essence of the complaint and all the basic allegations of ~~max~~ the complaint and basic moving facts were true. And she was competent to do that, although she may not have known every single last detail. I want to make a point here on page six-- the "because she was expendable to operations in SF and could be shipped to Guyana". ~~max~~ Something in fact was said to the effect that Carol had not seen her daughter in over a year, and her daughter was in fact sick at the time, but more important she hadn't seen her in a long time, and Carol, as a qualified teacher who's contract was up, and who would not be needed in the States right away-- it seemed logical for her to come down to see her kid and help in the school. We have a very large school here-- fully accredited by Guyana-- and we needed more teachers, and she is a highly qualified certificated teacher.

Page 6, paragraph H. The "version" ending up in so and so... its a bunch of conclusionary stuff that needs to be struck. We said things that we knew to be true-- the lie detector test should be attached, probably to Maria's affidavit, and indicating that Gene, Jones etc. had seen the lie detector test and as far as we were concerned Maria's story was true and correct. This is very important because it goes to malice. Because having excellent reason to believe her story was correct and it was very easy to believe and understand-- from what Maria told us the acts he did he did while he was drunk and we could understand from that he might very well pass a lie detector test because he might not remember his activity... I think this much detail is important because it goes to state of mind which is part of unclear hands... We believed her story to be true because 1) we had seen a lie detector test indicating that what she was saying was true, and 2) because she told us her dad did these things when he was drunk. and so in fact, we want the lie detector test to go in with our affidavit, contraverting Page 6, paragraph H -- not only saying we believe it to be true but we have very good reasons to believe it to be true and that what TOS is saying is false and maliciously false. Furthermore, we'd asked Maria these same questions over a period of better than a year and a half and she'd given us consistent story over this period of time.

Now with respect to this specific "story" on consolidation, if we want to we can point ~~max~~ out that the only thing that had to do with specifics

had to do with trying to pin down the the exact dates when some of these conversations took place which is very difficult to do and will be because we didn't document them at the time, and secondly that the discussions with respect to any attorney had to do with a suggestion that we file a motion to have all these law suits consolidated under the consolidation provisions of the code of civil procedure because Garry was strung out having to defend them all up and down and because we felt that there are common issues of fact and law and it would be cheaper and more convenient to handle them in one suit. The rationale they give for this is all in their head. Bullshit.

If we can get all these things in there especially the lie detector test-- its going to be difficult for them-- and I think that the lie detector test as a result of these allegations will be admissible to prove our motivation (good and valid reason to believe her story to be true before we filed against TOS. We believed it before, but before we went ahead and I led we wanted to be sure so she took a lie detector test, and based on the results of that document we decided to go ahead and file. We felt that although we'd always believed her story to be true, our subjective feeling for her as a long time friend and co-worker wasn't sufficient and there should be something objective done to substantiate the thing before we actually decided to file. So we went ahead and did it.)

As far as the third defense unclear hands-- First of all, all these allegations filed on information and belief are a nullity under California law. Furthermore I think we should point out ~~that nobody has asked for any evidence from her,~~ and their not going to be in a position to complain until such time as discovery had been denied and it hasn't. She can be back in the States in 48 hours with a ticket. We think that the reason that all this is thrown in here is to make Charles angry and upset, ~~with us. A divisive tactic.~~ GENE WANTS TO PUT IN HIS AFFIDAVIT THAT HE HAS NO RECOLLECTION OF DISAPPROVING OF HER TESTIFYING UNDER OATH (CAROL) and that he thinks she can testify to anything for which she has first hand knowledge.

FOURTH DEFENSE. Medlock and Cobb suits. Gene doesn't know a fucking thing about the Cobb suit. But he knows a considerable bit about the Medlock case because he discussed the Medlock case with Stoen. We discussed it in our law office meetings on a number of occasions. I consulted with Tim in the Los Angeles church concerning the Medlock case. I know for a fact that he consulted with the Medlock directly about that, and that he discussed their case with Rev. Jones. I was present in a group discussion of the Medlocks. So I have excellent first hand knowledge of his participating with the church in that very transaction, ~~as legal counsel for the church.~~ (TOS)

As a matter of fact, this information and belief stuff should be struck. ~~The purposes of the plaintiff, whatever the hell our motivation may be, if in fact we have a good case against Stoen, which we obviously do--is irrelevant. Now all this information and belief stuff the three defenses and all these allegations-- TOS knows as well as we do that information set forth on information and belief in a pleading with respect to an injunction MATTER ARE A NULLITY. Therefore there is only one reason that TOS put all this stuff in here and that is because he wanted it available for media use, putting us in a position where we could not sue for defamation. And the proof of this is that every single time that he has filed a complaint against us in any one of these proceedings it has been immediately followed by articles in newspapers. Big splashy articles in newspapers. Therefore the motivation behind this is pretty obvious as to who would be doing what. We are more inclined to say that the defendant is using this answer in a spurious way because he has included material that is not admissible, he has included material that he knows is a nullity-- and obviously they weren't included for the purpose of the lawsuit because they are not receivable by the court and TOS knows that. The purpose of including them was to make it available for publicity purposes.~~



#### THE POINTS AND AUTHORITIES

1. Page 2, pp 1-- unclean hands because aiding and abetting disobedience of Calif court order. Nothing in complaint or declarations that indicate how thats being done. A statement to that effect in the points and authorities is meaningless.  
Perjury in the verified complaint-- well, that has to be proven. But one legal point is that conduct in the proceedings of litigation is something entirely different than the transaction itself and it is the transaction that we are talking about re: unclean hands. As a matter of fact, it appears to me that the whole answer in the vitriolic and inflammatory way its written lends itself more to publicity than it does towards a judicially responsive pleading because obviously these things are all subject to notions to strike-- which should be made.  
Suppression of evidence again, a ridiculous argument--since they haven't asked her for anything-- how do they know?  
Abuse of judicial process--  
General nature of complaint-- they do have a point. complaint is not specific enough-- needs to be remedied with specific affidavits before it goes to a hearing.  
We will come up with things specifically on Medlocks and Cobb.  
We need to ~~remedy~~ remedy this when Charles gets here. Specific affidavits

Incidentally, the P&A talks about all kinds of crap that isnt under oath-- diversions, threats etc. and even if it were, I don't know that its its at all relevant.

I think we need to add a declaration from Maria, however I would like to point out that she is not the only person who could ~~remedy~~ know ~~what she told Stoen~~. I can remember some conversations where I was present. (Gene)

I don't know what the problem with producing Maria is-- nobody has asked for her. Its ridiculous.

The allegation that the case is a "sham". Look, the basic meat of the case is that Stoen acted as our attorney. We can prove that with documents and affidavits beyond a shadow of a doubt. That he had specific knowledge concerning all phases of the corporation including its asset structure etc. The fact of the matter is that the court can take judicial knowledge that he is acting as attorney in a whole bunch of cases which are adverse to the Temple. We've got a prima facie case. It has to be dealt with on that basis.

Freedom of speech and rights to counsel-- Bullshit. No freedom of speech where its limited by a license, and there is very clear law to that effect. Traditionally lawyers have had restrictions placed on them, and unless TOS is arguing that the whole code with respect to limitations on attorney confidentiality are violations of first amendment-- which is pretty hard to believe.

The declarations of Kataris, Cobb and Medlock are irrelevant. It really doesnt make any difference because if he is violating his atty-client relationship with the church then he is, and he is not entitled to proceed, regardless of their feeling on the matter. As far as Medlocks saying they never discussed the matter with Stoen, that just plain isn't true.

Re Cobb Suit-- the fact is that for years & years Cobb had been doing all kinds of nasty things to us--badmouthing us etc. and TOS knew the whole background-- and so even though TOS may be alleging that the "unlawful acts, the particular dates may be subsequent to the time he terminated his relationship is not relevant. The background he had regarding the history of the Cobb-TT relationship, as to the functioning of the church, etc. are extremely relevant to those lawsuits-- evidentiary in some instances--perhaps. The information upon which these suits are based (Cobb & Kataris) and information relating to them goes years back, and he was ~~maxx~~ privy to all that.

Medlock is the same thing. With respect to the Medlocks-- he participated in it, because the thing started a very long time back, but on page 7, paragraph 14-- we do need specific declarations to remedy the generality of the complaint.

Page 7, line 15-- several of us knew because we were there at the time. Not just Maria. We were all there in basically a law office situation where that was discussed.

All these statements where TOS says "if she were called to testify and did so truthfully, she would testify etc." are subject to a motion to strike. None of it is admissible because it is not a statement of fact. It simply is conjecture about what somebody might say. Not evidentiary. In a hearing on a preliminary injunction based on declarations the same rules of evidence apply to the declarations that would apply if the person were present in

FF-12-A-69

court and speaking. This would not be evidentiary if Tim were called in a witness box. Just conjecture. Should be struck.

But just as a factual thing: Maria doesn't make the claim that she talked to TOS regarding her father's conservatorships after Feb. 1977, on the contrary she says it was the previous fall-- Fall of 1976. Also, no one disputes that she was in the US in the Spring of 1977. Nobody even said anything about her being in that meeting in April of 1977, but that she was discussed there-- her situation-- and he gave advice regarding it.

Paragraph 16-- re: John. There are several things we should say about that. We ought to get a half a dozen affidavits to the effect that TOS said on numerous occasions that John was Jim's kid, not his, which he did. Repeatedly. ~~That's what TOS said~~ Secondly, the document itself constitutes an admission and as such it most certainly is relevant, and contrary to his position that "everyone there knows the document is false & spurious" that simply is not so. Although we cannot testify that we were in the bedroom we all took TOS's word for it, and Grace's as well, in that they constantly told us that John wasn't his child. As a matter of fact, TOS told Gene that he and his wife had no sexual relationship during the period of John's conception.

Page 9, paragraph 17: Not relevant to any of the issues in the case. However in respect to TOS's returning in two to six weeks that's hard to imagine in that when he left he didn't notify anybody that he was leaving nor where he was going-- including by the way, John. ~~As a matter of fact, for a period-- maybe a few months, the organization had no idea of his whereabouts whatsoever. If that was his intention then he certainly managed to keep it to himself-- very conveniently.~~

Line 14, page 10: Long dissertation regarding mind-programming. Don't see how this is relevant-- his belief or lack of belief is not evidentiary. What is relevant is where he points out in page 10, lines 25-26 what his true motivation for doing all this is-- that is, simply, that he wishes to obtain John Victor. That really is his motivation, and the reason for his abusing his relationship ~~with John Victor~~ as an attorney is because he is so incensed over the John Victor issue.

We ought to also point out that the matter of John is presently being litigated by all the parties in the courts of Guyana, and it's very difficult to see how on earth he thinks he can influence those proceedings by his activities in the U.S. So it is pure vindictiveness. ~~That's what TOS said~~ An example of his vindictiveness again is that he attached the entire "Inside PT" story-- all of which is hearsay and not admissible to the declaration. In addition attached to it an unsigned, typewritten letter addressed to "Jim" which obviously has no foundation attached to it, because there is no way of attaching a foundation to it-- all of which is specifically intended to be as prejudicial as it could possibly be-- totally non-evidentiary. It really shows the level of malice this guy has. If we want to use Tim's methodology, I think if Pat Allinan were asked to testify, he would testify that he wrote all the documents and he simply permitted them to go in with him as attorney of record. Gene says-- he read all these documents, worked with TOS as lawyer for four or five years and recognizes beyond a shadow of a doubt that it is all TOS's style.

Finally, it is true that people have a right to hire an attorney of their choice; the fact remains-- why would all these people be so anxious to have Tim if it were not for the fact that he has this tremendous background & experience of PT and a lot of info they can use.

*John Victor Declaration*

Jonestown, Port Kaituma

Affidavit s/

North West Region

U.S.

Cooperative Republic of Guyana

I, [REDACTED], being duly sworn, declare:

b7C

[REDACTED] He was the only boyfriend I had during that period of time. At various times in our relationship, he would frequently punch me in the breasts and stomach. He held me down as he did this. He would taunt me about being white. He said that I was his white bitch and he would teach "Whitey" how to treat women. He frequently alluded to an assumption he made that since I was white, I was personally responsible for all the horrible acts and unfortunate events that happened in his life. Whenever he got into trouble—whether it was related to race or not—he blamed me and never forgot to mention that it was because I was white. He was engaged in emotionally tormenting me. He sometimes took out his hunting knife and held it to my throat saying this is what he was going to do to the fascists. Later, after the threats, he would hit me on my neck and breasts causing great pain. In the late 1960's, I had to have an operation on my abdomen. While I was in the hospital, he took my car without permission (as he frequently did) and left town for several days. He also stole money out of my purse. Although we had been going together for several years, he never came to see me while I was hospitalized. After the operation I told him it would be unlikely that I could ever have children. When he heard this, he was enraged. He called me a woman sunnuch and similar names indicating how terrible it was that I couldn't have children. This upset me so badly that I became physically ill for several days thereafter. He often walked around the house with his shorts off, sexually excited. He would sometimes run after me. On several occasions he tried to rape me. One time in particular I remember well. During our entire relationship I was a virgin. One evening I had come home and gone to bed early. He came in my room in the middle of the night. He stripped off his clothes jumped on top of me in the bed. I knocked him off onto the floor and told him to get out. He hit me a number of times in rapid succession. I screamed. He feared that my parents would hear me and finally he left. At the time, he said he had never met such a weirdo like me. Occasionally he asked me to accompany him on hikes. On one occasion he forced me to climb down a steep hill. When I got down the hill, he refused to give me a rope to get back up with. He seemed to take pleasure in seeing me helpless at the bottom of the hill. Sometimes he made me go for hours without any water during these hikes. He pictured himself as a revolutionary. He threatened to blow up the White House. He also mentioned several bridges in the Mandicino County area as well as a number of people's houses that were targeted for demolition by him. During the time I was going with [REDACTED] I was 20-24 years old. By the end of the relationship, my concept of myself was so completely devastated that I withdrew almost totally into myself and ignored family, friends, and society at large.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
as Commissioner of Oaths for the  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

[REDACTED]  
Dated July 30, 1978

Witnessed:

Michael J. Proker  
Marion L. Dyson

b7C

FF-12-A- 71

Jonestown, Port Kaituma

North West Region

Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit s/

CLARA L. JOHNSON

I, Clara L. Johnson, being duly sworn, declare:

In 1976, Mabel Medlock and Wade Medlock, my aunt and uncle, were involved in an automobile accident. Shortly after the accident, both my aunt and uncle said that upon examination by Ira Deves, M.D., they had been told to wear neck braces. I noticed that Mabel and Wade Medlock wore their neckbraces only under certain circumstances. They wore the braces whenever they were in public but removed them as soon as they returned home. They also did not wear the braces in the presence of family members. When asked about that, they told me that neither of them had received an injury to the neck but that they were going to get all they could get and the insurance company wouldn't miss it.

In 1977, Mabel Medlock informed me that she and her husband had received a settlement of approximately \$3,000. I do not know the sum that was originally settled on before medical and legal fees were subtracted. To my knowledge neither Mabel or Wade Medlock claimed any injuries other than neck injuries.

I can only conclude that since they wore the braces only when they expected to be seen in public places, and, given the questionable circumstance of such usage, the injury may have been claimed nefariously.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a Commissioner of Oaths for the  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

Clara L. Johnson

Dated: July 29, 1978

Witnessed:

Michael J. Prokes

Marion L. Spivey

FF-12-A-72

Georgetown, Port Kaituma )  
North West Region ) s.s.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana )

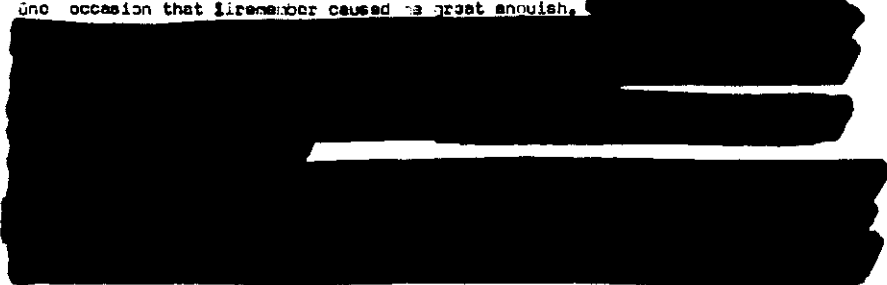
Affidavit s/

Sharon S. Cobb

I, Sharon S. Cobb, being duly sworn declare:

In 1971, I married Jim Cobb. The marriage lasted approximately one year. During that time he displayed sexual patterns that were very disturbing to me. One occasion that I remember caused me great anguish.

b7c



His strange sexual desires got worse as time went on. When I refused to have anything to do with him anymore, he left me after about one year of marriage.

Subscribed to and sworn by me,  
a Commissioner of Oaths for the  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana.

Sharon S. Cobb

Dated: July 30, 1972

Witnessed:

Michael J. Proker  
Marion L. Lyman

FF-12-A-73

I, the undersigned, am the mother of the  
(male/female) child born on \_\_\_\_\_ 1978.

I hereby consent to give custody of the  
child to MR. TIMOTHY JENES and Sandra Jenes  
(husband and wife), to raise under the guidance  
of Peoples Temple at its Agricultural Project  
in D.W.D., Guyana. I know the child will get  
excellent medical care and a sound education,  
and learn to be a loyal citizen of Guyana.  
I acknowledge that MR + MRS Timothy Jenes  
will make whatever decisions necessary to  
insure the health and well being of the  
child until it reaches the age of majority.

Signed in the presence  
of:

X Bartow Farrell

X Evelyn D<sup>e</sup> Mattos

X Ph. Hope. Baot. boast. Demerara  
witness

X natural mother  
description

FF-12-A-74

I, the undersigned, am the natural mother of a (male/female) child born on \_\_\_\_\_ 1978. I hereby consent for the child to be placed in the custody of MRS. PATRICIA CARTMELL, \_\_\_\_\_, and for \_\_\_\_\_ to be raised under the guidance and structure of the Peoples Temple, at its Agricultural Project in the NWD of Guyana. I would like ~~the~~ child to be raised there because I know it will get excellent medical care, a sound education, and learn to be a loyal citizen of Guyana. I hereby request that those taking custody of the child make whatever decisions necessary to insure ~~the~~ health and well being until the child reaches the age of majority.

Signed in the presence of:

x Sandra Jones

x Evelyn D. Matto

x Pen. Hope East Coast Demerara  
address

x (mother)  
description

FF-12-A-74

I, the undersigned, resident of Guyana,  
being the mother of the child born on \_\_\_\_\_,  
hereby state that I understand the nature  
and effect the adoption order for which  
application is made, and that in particular  
I understand that the effect of the order  
will be permanently to deprive me of  
my parental rights and I hereby  
consent to the making of an adoption  
order in favour of the applicant.

In witness whereof I have signed this  
consent on the \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_ 1975.

Signed in the  
presence of:

Sandra Jones

x Evelyn De matthos  
signature

x Phyllis Hope East Coast Demerara  
address

x Marken  
description

FF-12-A-75



I, the undersigned, am the  
mother of \_\_\_\_\_  
born on \_\_\_\_\_ 1978 at  
Peoples Temple Agricultural Project.  
I hereby relinquish custody of  
said \_\_\_\_\_ to represent-  
atives of said project to be  
given to a couple to rear  
until the age of majority. I  
understand and agree that I  
shall have no further contact  
with said \_\_\_\_\_ for the  
welfare. Dated: 17/Feb. 1978.

X Evelyn D. Mattos.

Signed in the  
presence of:

X Penelope East Coast Dem.  
address

FF-12-A-76

Port Kaituma, North West District  
Republic of Guyana  
South America

I, Carolyn Looman, duly sworn, declare:

I am in the North West District of Guyana, by my own free will and have communicated with my mother by international phone network on or about <sup>August</sup> July 24 or 25, 1977; she said she was not ill. This call can be verified by my mother's phone bill. She accepted a collect call from somewhere in Ohio, from a radio (ham) operator. It is ridiculous how it is being said that something is wrong with me. Someone had called, posing as my brother, to say my mother was ill and could be dying. I picked up an airplane ticket sent for me, thinking I might need to go to see her. However, the international phone patch assured me she was not ill. The State Department sent its representatives to our settlement Jonestown and took up our time, causing me embarrassment for my colleagues. The representative took me aside and asked if I was being held here against my will. He asked to see my passport, and when we were finished he said he understood my situation, that it was common for parents to use the State Department this way.

In addition, Mrs. Joyce Parks called my brother in California on <sup>August</sup> July 22 or 23 to tell him I was coming to the interior and that I would contact my mother by radio.

Georgetown ss.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana

Affidavit s/

I, Carol Kerns, being duly sworn, declare:

I used to visit next door to Birdie Marable's licensed care home on Snuffin St. where the front door faced Oak St. Birdie used to show me her freezer's full of meat and food bragging to me that they were never empty. She was always cooking plenty of food. She was obviously lying when she said Peoples Temple took her money and wouldn't take her home enough to eat. I have seen her drunk on one or two occasions that I remember specifically. Her husband was staying with her in the little house off of the big house. Birdie used to stay out there with him away from the patients who had no means of communicating with her if anything went wrong. She was drunk at one time and was screaming and shouting real loud outside of her back door at her husband. She used to drive to the store leaving the patients on their own. She yelled at them and insulted them frequently.

*Carol Kerns*

Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

*[Signature]*  
Commissioner  
Ministry of Health, Guyana

FF-12-A-79

Georgetown), ss.  
Cooperative Republic of Guyana)

Affidavit s/  
\_\_\_\_\_

I, Anita Kelley, being duly sworn, declare:

Beatrice Lawson - Atty at Law - Los Angeles - Beatrice is a cousin of mine who works for a law firm in Los Angeles, California. I was visiting in her home one night in the Spring of 1977 when I saw the remains of a half-smoked marijuana cigarette lying on her end table in the living room. This was also witnessed by Lee Ingram and Gene Chaikin.

Elsie Victoria Moore - LVN - is my natural sister. She used to have a "massage parlor" in Indianapolis, Indiana, which was raided by the police and she was arrested because she and her employees were giving sexual favors to the customers.

Faith Kice, LVN - I was acquainted with Faith during the time I was dating my former husband. Faith used to offer us condoms and encourage us to have sex. This was early in our relationship.

Jim Cobb - He organized groups of young people between the years 1968-1971 and taught classes and tactics in guerrilla warfare and violent revolution. He constantly promoted the idea of a violent overthrow of the government. One day, Jim had spent the night as a house guest in our home, and he got into my bed uninvited and tried to have sex with me although he did not succeed.

*Anita C. Kelley*

Dated July 29, 1977

Witnessed:

*[Signature]*  
\_\_\_\_\_  
Notary Public for the State of Guyana

FF-12-A-79

*Anita Kelley*  
Dated July 29<sup>th</sup>, 1977

Witnessed:

*Alvin S. [illegible]*  
[illegible]  
[illegible]

FF-12-A-81